# A report on

# **ELDER ABUSE & CRIME IN INDIA**



HelpAge India (Head office): C – 14, Qutab Institutional Area New Delhi – 110016

Ph: 011-41688955 - 56. www.helpageindia.org

Research conducted by Sigma Research & Consulting Pvt. Ltd., New Delhi

## **CONTENTS**

| LIST | OF TABLES  | i   |
|------|--|-----|
| LIST | OF FIGURES   | iii |
| ABB  | REVIATIONS   | v   |
| EXE  | CUTIVE SUMMARY   | vi  |
| СНА  | PTER 1 INTRODUCTION  | 1   |
| 1.1  | Background   | 1   |
| 1.2  | Need for the Study   | 1   |
| 1.3  | Study Details  |     |
| 1.4  | Structure of This Report   | 4   |
| СНА  | PTER 2 PROFILE OF ELDERLY  | 5   |
| 2.1  | Demographic Profile  | 5   |
| 2.2  | Educational Attainment   | 7   |
| 2.3  | Economic Profile   | 7   |
| СНА  | PTER 3 PERCEPTIONS AND EXPERIENCE OF ELDER ABUSE                         | 19  |
| 3.1  | Perceptions Regarding Abuse  | 19  |
| 3.2  | Abuse Faced by Elderly   | 28  |
| 3.3  | Action Taken to address Abuse Faced and Reasons                          | 37  |
| 3.4  | Awareness of Existing Laws, Policies and Programmes against Abuse        | 44  |
| 3.5  | Perceptions on Role of Law Enforcing Agencies in Controlling Elder Abuse | 51  |
| 3.6  | Measures Suggested to Control Elder Abuse                                | 54  |
| СНА  | PTER 4 PERCEPTIONS AND EXPERIENCE OF CRIME                               | 59  |
| 4.1  | Perceptions Regarding Safety as Senior Citizen                           | 59  |
| 4.2  | Crime Faced by Elderly   | 65  |
| 4.3  | Measures Suggested to Control Crime against Elderly                      | 69  |
| A NN | JEXTIRE  | 72  |

# LIST OF TABLES

| Table 1.2a Sample Size Achieved by City   | 3  |
|---|----|
| Table 2.1a Age Distribution of Elderly by City (%)  | 6  |
| Table 2.1b Distribution of Elderly by Marital Status and City (%)   | 6  |
| Table 2.1c Mean No. of Children of Elderly by City  | 6  |
| Table 2.1d Distribution of Elderly by Current Living Status and City (%)  | 7  |
| Table 2.2a Distribution of Elderly by Education and City (%)  | 7  |
| Table 2.3a Distribution of Elderly by Last Main Occupation (%)  | 8  |
| Table 2.3b Kind of Economic Activity Elderly are Currently Engaged in   | 10 |
| Table 2.3c Distribution of Elderly by Main Source of Income (%)   | 11 |
| Table 2.3d Distribution of Elderly by Monthly Household Income (%)  | 11 |
| Table 2.3e Distribution of Elderly by Ownership Status of House Living in (%)   | 12 |
| Table 2.3f Distribution of Elderly by Daily Routine Activities where Help is needed (%)                                 | 14 |
| Table 2.3g Persons who Assist Elderly in carrying out Daily Routine Activities (%)                                      | 15 |
| Table 2.3h Distribution of Elderly by HH members who spend time with them (%)   | 16 |
| Table 2.3i Activities where Elderly are Financially Dependent on Anyone   | 18 |
| Table 2.3j Distribution of Elderly by Person Financially Dependent on (%)   | 18 |
| Table3.1a Distribution of Elderly by Understanding of Elder Abuse (%), 2011   | 20 |
| Table3.1aa Distribution of Elderly by Understanding of Elder Abuse (%), 2010  | 20 |
| Table 3.1b Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 2-3 years (%)    | 22 |
| Table 3.1c Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling No Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 2-3 years (%) | 24 |
| Table 3.1d Distribution of Elderly by Occasions on which they Feel Neglected (%), 2011                                  | 26 |
| Table 3.1dd Distribution of Elderly by Occasions on which they Feel Neglected (%), 2010                                 | 26 |
| Table 3.1e Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Neglected (%), 2011   | 27 |
| Table 3.1ee Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Neglected (%), 2010  | 28 |
| Table 3.2a Distribution of Elderly by Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2011   | 31 |
| Table 3.2aa Distribution of Elderly by Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2010  | 31 |
| Table 3.2b Distribution of Elderly by Specific Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2011  | 32 |
| Table 3.2c Distribution of Elderly by Person who Abused (%), 2011   | 33 |
| Table 3.2cc Distribution of Elderly by Person who Abused (%), 2010  | 33 |
| Table 3.2d Distribution of Elderly by Context of Abuse Faced (%), 2011  | 35 |
| Table 3.2dd Distribution of Elderly by Context of Abuse Faced (%), 2010   | 36 |
| Table 3.3a Distribution of Elderly by Person Approached when faced Abuse (%), 2011                                      | 38 |
| Table 3.3aa Distribution of Elderly – Person Approached when faced Abuse (%), 2010                                      | 38 |
| Table 3.3b Distribution of Elderly by Result of Complaint Registered against Case of Abuse (%), 2011                    | 41 |
| Table 3.3bb Distribution of Elderly by Result of Complaint Registered against Abuser (%). 2010                          | 42 |

| Table 3.3c Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Taking Concrete Action against Abuse (%), 2011                | 44 |
|---|----|
| Table 3.3cc Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Taking Concrete Action against Abuse (%), 2010               | 44 |
| Table 3.5a Distribution of Elderly by perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in controlling Elder Abuse (%), 2011  | 52 |
| Table 3.5aa Distribution of elderly by perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in controlling elder abuse (%), 2010 | 52 |
| Table 3.6a Distribution of Elderly by Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers (%) – Abuse, 2011            | 55 |
| Table 3.6aa Distribution of Elderly by Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers (%), 2010                   | 55 |
| Table 3.6b Distribution of Elderly by Measures Suggested to Control Abuse (%), 2011                                 | 57 |
| Table 3.6bb Distribution of Elderly by Measures Suggested to Control Abuse (%), 2010                                | 58 |
| Table 4.1a Percent Elderly who feel there is Increase in Rate of Crime over past 2-3 years by Reasons               | 60 |
| Table 4.1b Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts by Reasons (%)              | 63 |
| Table 4.1c Reasons for not Feeling Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts (%)                            | 63 |
| Table 4.1d Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by Reasons   | 65 |
| Table 4.2a Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Willing to take any Concrete Action for Crime (%)             | 67 |
| Table 4.2b Distribution of Elderly by Perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in Controlling Crime (%)              | 68 |
| Table 4.3a Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers to Control Crime (%)                                    | 70 |
| Table 4.3b Measures Suggested to Control Crime against Elderly (%)  | 71 |

## **LIST OF FIGURES**

| Fig. 2.1a Age Distribution of Elderly (%)  | 5  |
|--|----|
| Fig. 2.3a Percentage of Elderly Currently Engaged in any Economic Activity   | 9  |
| Fig. 2.3aaa Percentage of Elderly Currently Engaged in any Economic Activity by Age                                | 9  |
| Fig. 2.3b Percentage of Elderly who Own Any Property   | 12 |
| Fig. 2.3bbb Percentage of Elderly who Own Any Property by Age  | 13 |
| Fig. 2.3c Percentage of Elderly Needing Assistance from anyone for Daily Routine Activities                        | 13 |
| Fig. 2.3ccc Percentage of Elderly Needing Assistance from anyone for Daily Routine Activities by Age               | 14 |
| Fig 2.3d Percentage of Elderly Reporting HH members spend time with them   | 16 |
| Fig. 2.3e Percentage of Elderly Financially Dependent on Anyone  | 17 |
| Fig. 2.3eee Percentage of Elderly Financially Dependent on Anyone by Age   | 17 |
| Fig 3.1a Percentage of Elderly Feeling Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years                        | 21 |
| Fig 3.1aaa Percentage of Elderly Feeling Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years by Age               | 21 |
| Fig. 3.1b Percentage of Elderly Feeling No Increase in No. of Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years             | 23 |
| Fig. 3.1c Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected, 2011   | 25 |
| Fig. 3.1cc Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected, 2010  | 25 |
| Fig. 3.1ccc Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected by Age, 2011  | 26 |
| Fig. 3.2a Percentage of Elderly who Faced Any Kind of Abuse, 2011  | 29 |
| Fig. 3.2aa Percentage of Elderly who Faced Abuse by city, 2010   | 29 |
| Fig. 3.2aaa Percentage of Elderly who Faced Any Kind of Abuse by Age, 2011   | 30 |
| Fig. 3.3a Percentage of Elderly who have Ever Registered a Complaint against Abuse faced, 2011                     | 39 |
| Fig. 3.3aa Percentage of Elderly who Registered Complaint against Abuser, 2010                                     | 39 |
| Fig. 3.3aaa Percentage of Elderly who have Ever Registered a Complaint against Abuse faced by Age, 2011            | 40 |
| Fig. 3.3b Percentage of Elderly Willing to take any Concrete Action for Abuse, 2011                                | 43 |
| Fig. 3.4a Percentage of Elderly Aware of Existing Laws and Policies against Abuse/ Crime, 2011                     | 45 |
| Fig. 3.4aa Percentage of Elderly Aware of Laws and Programmes against Abuse, 2010                                  | 45 |
| Fig. 3.4a Percentage of Elderly Aware of Existing Laws and Policies against Abuse by Age, 2011                     | 46 |
| Fig. 3.4b Percentage of Elderly Aware of Maintenance of Parents Act, 2011  | 47 |
| Fig. 3.4bb Percentage of Elderly Aware of Maintenance and Welfare of Parents and Senior Citizen's Act (2007), 2010 | 47 |
| Fig. 3.4c Percentage of Elderly Aware of National Policy on Older Persons, 2011                                    | 48 |
| Fig. 3.4cc Percentage of Elderly Aware of National Policy on Older Persons, 2010                                   | 48 |
| Fig. 3.4d Percentage of Elderly Aware of PWDVA, 2011   | 49 |
| Fig. 3.4dd Percentage of Elderly Aware of PWDVA, 2010  | 49 |
| Fig. 3.4e Percentage of Elderly Aware of Law Enforcing Agencies and Tribunals Implementing these Laws, 2011        | 50 |
| Fig.3.4ee Percentage of Elderly Aware of Law Enforcing Agencies and Tribunals Implementing these Laws, 2010        | 50 |

| Fig. 3.4eee Percentage of Elderly Aware of Law Enforcing Agencies and Tribunals Implementing these Laws, 2011   | 51 |
|---|----|
| Fig. 3.5a Percentage of Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Elder Abuse, 2011   | 53 |
| Fig. 3.5a Percentage of Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Elder Abuse, 2011   | 53 |
| Fig. 3.5aa Percentage of Elderly who feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Elder Abuse Cases, 2010     | 53 |
| Fig. 3.5aaa Percentage of Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Elder Abuse, 2011 | 54 |
| Fig. 4.1a Percent Elderly who feel there is Increase in Rate of Crime over past 3 years                         | 60 |
| Fig. 4.1b Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts                            | 62 |
| Fig. 4.1bbb Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts by Age                   | 62 |
| Fig. 4.1c Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by City   | 64 |
| Fig. 4.1ccc Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by City by Age                                      | 65 |
| Fig. 4.2b Percentage of Elderly who Ever Faced Crime by Age   | 66 |
| Fig. 4.2b Percent Elderly Willing to take any Concrete Action for Crime by City                                 | 67 |
| Fig. 4.2c Percent Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Crime                     | 68 |
| Fig. 4.2ccc Percent Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Crime by Age            | 69 |
|   |    |

## **ABBREVIATIONS**

AHD Ahmedabad

BLR Bangalore

BPL Bhopal

CHE Chennai

DEL NCR Delhi National Capital Region

HYD Hyderabad

KOL Kolkata

MUM Mumbai

PAT Patna

CBO Community Based Organization

GOVT Government

IDI In Depth Interview

NGO Non Governmental Organization

PWDVA Protection of Women against Domestic Violence Act

## **EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

HelpAge India felt the need to understand the issue of elder abuse, its nature and extent of prevalence across cities, perceptions of the elderly and other stakeholders. The present study having both quantitative and qualitative components was carried out by Sigma Research, based on which the report has been prepared. The fieldwork for the study was carried out during May 19-26, 2011.

The present study aims at identifying the nature and extent of elder abuse and finding out its existence and reasons for the same. This year the study also focused on crime against the elderly. The quantitative component of the study covered the elderly in the age group of 60+ years across 9 cities viz. **Delhi NCR**, **Mumbai**, **Ahmedabad**, **Kolkata**, **Bhopal**, **Chennai**, **Patna**, **Hyderabad and Bangalore** with a sample size of 100 per city.

For the qualitative part, In Depth Interviews (IDI) among legal experts, members of Senior Citizen's Association, Police Officers, medical experts, Social Welfare Officer, Community Based Organizations (CBOs) and Psychologists were carried out by Sigma. In all, 50 IDIs with various target groups were carried out.

#### The **SALIENT FINDINGS** of the study are presented below:

- The mean age of the elderly across the cities is 67 years. Nearly half (49%) of the elderly in Kolkata are of 70+ years
- Three fifth (60%) of the elderly are currently married, while more than one third (38%) are widow/ widower
- The mean number of children the elderly have is 4, with 2 sons and 2 daughters with highest being reported in Delhi NCR and Patna (5 each) and lowest in Hyderabad (3).
- More than two third (72%) of the elderly stay with son, while one fourth (23%) stay with spouse. More than one tenth (13%) are living with daughter
- More than half (52%) of the elderly are illiterate with one fourth (23%) having completed Primary levels and 15% having Middle level education
- Proportion of illiterate is highest in Patna (72%) and lowest in Hyderabad (27%)
- As regards the last main occupation, one third worked as unskilled workers and 26% were homemakers
- One fifth (21%) of the elderly are currently engaged in any economic activity with Chennai reporting the highest (38%) and Delhi NCR the lowest (7%)
- One fourth of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years and less than one fifth (18%) in the age group of 70-79 years are currently engaged in any economic activity

- More than one fourth (29%) of the elderly currently economically active are petty traders and 13% are shop owners
- The average monthly household income of the elderly is Rs. 6269. About 30% of the elderly have a monthly household income in the range of Rs 2501-5000
- More than half (55%) of the elderly have remittance from children as the main source of income and more than one third (35%), pension
- More than two third (69%) of the elderly are living in their own house while 30% are living in a rented place
- More than two fifth (41%) of the elderly own property and this is highest in Delhi NCR (76%) and Bhopal (75%) and lowest in Ahmedabad (4%)
- One third (31%) of the elderly need assistance from anyone for daily routine activities with more than half (52%) are dependent on daughter-in-law
- Highest percentage of elderly needing assistance is among the oldest old (41%)
- Two third (66%) of the elderly are financially dependent on others, with highest being reported in Ahmedabad (86%) and Mumbai (79%). Majority (85%) of the elderly reported being dependent for medical expenditure while three fourth (75%) for daily living expenditure
- More than four fifth (81%) of the elderly are financially dependent on their son and 14% on their daughter and 12% on daughter-in-law
- Three fifth (60%) of the elderly consider verbal abuse as elder abuse while more than two fifth (48%) feel physical abuse constitutes elder abuse
- More than one third each of the elderly feel that elder abuse constitutes emotional abuse (37%), showing disrespect (36%) and economic abuse (35%)
- Nearly one fifth (19%) of the elderly feel neglected with 20% of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years feeling so
- More than two third (72%) of the elderly feel neglected sometimes while 17% feel neglected everyday
- Feeling of being neglected stems from the family related factors such as family members not interacting and being busy in their own lives/ work
- More than one fifth (22%) of the elderly have experienced any type of abuse with this being reported highest in Bangalore (44%) followed by Hyderabad (38%) and Bhopal (30%)

- Verbal abuse is the most commonly reported abuse faced by the elderly from lower socio economic strata while it was neglect reported by the elderly from higher socio economic strata last year.
- It is observed that higher cases of elder abuse occur among elderly after 70 years. This trend was also observed among the higher socio economic strata last year
- Verbal abuse is reported more in Delhi NCR, Mumbai, Hyderabad and Bangalore while emotional abuse seems to be more in Bangalore
- In case of emotional abuse, mental torture was reported the most with Mumbai recording the highest (84%). 'Speaking in loud voice' is the highest percentage of abuse in case of verbal abuse
- Abuse is reported more from the family members, with daughter in law and son emerging as the major abusers
- Abuse by daughter-in-law was reported most in Delhi (100%) followed by Hyderabad (89%), and Bhopal (87%)
- Half of the elderly from the lower socio economic strata reported facing abuse because of lack of emotional support. Last year among the elderly from higher socio economic strata, property issues emerged as the most common context for abuse
- More than two third (68%) of the elderly from the lower socio economic strata did not take any action when they faced abuse
- Most (98%) of the elderly reported not filing a complaint against abuse faced
- One fourth of the elderly who took action (25%) reported discussing about the abuse faced with others in the family or in the neighbourhood or community
- Among the elderly who registered complaint, two fifth (40%) reported that nothing concrete came out of it. One fifth of the elderly reported that as a result of the complaint, the police carried out home visit
- More than one fourth (29%) of the elderly in the lower socio economic strata as compared to nearly half of the elderly (48%) last year (from the higher socio economic strata) expressed willingness to take concrete action
- Unwillingness to take any action against abuse stems from the perception among the elderly that 'it would lead to further abuse' and 'sense of shame in the community'
- Awareness about laws, policies and programmes against elder abuse is low among the elderly from lower socio economic strata
- One third (33%) of the elderly are aware of existing laws and programmes against elder abuse

- Among the elderly who are aware of the laws, policies and programmes, 18% are aware of the Maintenance and Welfare of Parents and Senior Citizen's Act, 11% of the elderly are aware of the National Policy on Older Persons and 12% are aware of the Protection for Women against Domestic Violence Act
- Awareness of the law enforcing agencies is low as only 5% of the elderly are aware of these
- Two third (66%) of the elderly feel that role of police/ lawyers is supportive in controlling elder abuse
- More than two fifth (43%) of the elderly think that the police is equipped to handle such cases. The percentage of elderly from lower socio economic strata who are of the view that the Police Department is equipped to handle cases of elder abuse is higher as compared to the elderly from higher socio economic strata
- The major measures to be taken up by the law enforcing agencies suggested by the elderly include 'giving protection' (38%), 'serving notice to the abuser' and 'carrying out home visits' (33% each)
- 'Having steady cash flow' (51%), 'having own property to reduce economic dependency' (48%) and 'making adjustments within family' (35%) and are the major measures suggested by the elderly to control elder abuse
- Low percentage of elderly from lower socio economic strata reported ever facing crime. The highest percentage is reported by elderly in the age group of 70-79 years (3%)
- Among the major types of crime faced by the elderly, as reported are burglary, molestations and criminal acts with less than one tenth (8%) reporting intimidation
- Only one third (37%) are willing to take any concrete action for crime
- Unwillingness to take any concrete action stems from 'being scared of facing further crime' and 'no concrete action'
- Half of the elderly feel that police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of crime
- Measures suggested for law enforcing agencies to tackle crime include 'law enforcing agencies should provide protection to the elderly', 'serve notice to the person committing crime' and 'home visits to be made at regular intervals'
- The measures suggested by the elderly in controlling crime include 'inform about the crime to the Police', 'contact counsellors to help deal with the crime, 'procedure for legal aid should be simple and effective', 'contact Senior Citizen's Association/ RWA for help and guidance and 'simplify procedure for Police intervention'

## CHAPTER 1

## INTRODUCTION

## 1.1 Background

#### The Context

The number of the elderly in India is growing. There are an estimated 90 million older persons in India today. Life expectancy has increased from 40 years in 1951 to 64 years. Growth rate of elderly (3.09) is higher than that of the general population (1.9). At 60+, the proportion of widows (54%) is more than widowers (16%). This demographic transition has posed tremendous challenges for healthy ageing. As per 2001 Census, total population of Senior Citizens (60+ years) was 7.7 crore, of which population of males and females was 3.8 crore and 3.9 crore respectively. **Senior Citizens constituted 7.5% of the total population**. Himachal Pradesh, Punjab, Uttarakhand, Haryana, Orissa, Maharashtra, Andhra Pradesh, Karnataka, Goa, Kerala, Tamil Nadu and Puducherry have more than the national average (7.5%) of proportion of Senior Citizens population.

#### The Concern

As a result of the current ageing scenario, there is growing need for care of the older persons in terms of social, economic, health and shelter. Together with these issues, security of older persons in India is also emerging as an issue.

With more old people living longer, the households are getting smaller and congested, causing stress in joint and extended families. Even where they are co-residing, marginalization, isolation and insecurity are felt among the older persons due to the generation gap and change in lifestyles. Increase in lifespan also results in chronic functional disabilities leading for a need for assistance required by the older person to manage simple chores as the activities of daily living.

In the Indian context, the cultural values and the traditional practices emphasise that the elderly members of the family be treated with honour and respect. The families of the aged persons are expected to ensure the needed care and support for the aged. However, recent changes in the size and structure of families have caused the rearrangement of the roles and functions of the members in the families.

## 1.2 Need for the Study

HelpAge India felt the need to understand the issues relating to elder abuse, its nature and extent of prevalence across cities, and perceptions of the elderly and other stakeholders. The study outcome is expected to provide a better understanding of the

status and bring out the issues that need intervention and advocacy. Such a study was carried out last year, while this year the study also focused on the aspect of crime, its extent and nature vis-à-vis the elderly.

#### **Study Objectives**

Broadly, the specific objectives of the study are:

- To find out existence of elder abuse and crime and reasons for the same
- To assess the extent and nature of crime faced by the elderly
- To find out prevalence of elder abuse in lower socio economic strata (and present it vis-à-vis 2010 study findings focusing on elder abuse in higher socio economic strata)

The broad information areas covered in the study include socio economic and demographic profile of the elderly, living arrangements, ownership of assets, types of abuse and their various facets, legal and psychological aspects of abuse, crime faced by the elderly and action taken etc.

## 1.3 Study Details

#### **Technique**

In the present study, both quantitative and qualitative research techniques were used. The main survey was quantitative with structured interviews among elderly men and women. The qualitative component included IDIs carried out with various target groups, mentioned below.

#### **Study Area and Target Groups**

The study was carried out in 9 cities viz. **Delhi NCR**, **Mumbai**, **Ahmedabad**, **Kolkata**, **Bhopal**, **Chennai**, **Patna**, **Hyderabad** and **Bangalore**. Bangalore was added to the study only this year and was not covered last year.

The target group for the quantitative part comprised the elderly in the age group of 60+ years

For the qualitative study, the respondents included Legal Experts, Police Officers, Medical Experts, Social Welfare Officer, Community Based Organizations (CBOs) and Psychologists.

### **Sampling Design**

The study was carried out among lower socio economic strata in SEC C and D areas of the cities covered. A multi stage sampling procedure was followed. In the first stage, all the SEC C and D areas in the city were identified. After identification of these locations, 5 locations/ areas were selected using systematic random sampling. Then starting from the centre point, 10 eligible female respondents were selected and

interviewed using left hand rule and 10 male elderly were selected and interviewed using right hand rule.

Last year the quantitative component of the study was carried out in SEC A, B and C areas among the higher socio economic strata.

#### **Coverage Details**

#### Quantitative component

Table 1.2a gives the sample size achieved by gender for each of the cities covered for the quantitative study.

Table 1.2a Sample Size Achieved by City

| City      | No. of Men | No. of Women | Total |
|-----------|------------|--------------|-------|
| Delhi NCR | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Mumbai    | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Hyderabad | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Kolkata   | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Patna     | 50         | 51           | 101   |
| Chennai   | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Bhopal    | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Ahmedabad | 50         | 49           | 99    |
| Bangalore | 50         | 50           | 100   |
| Total     | 450        | 450          | 900   |

#### Qualitative component

For the qualitative component, IDIs among Police officers, Legal Experts, Medical Expert, Social Welfare Officer, Community Based Organizations (CBOs) and Psychologists across 9 cities were carried out. In all, 50 IDIs were carried out.

Apart from this, 2 case studies (one each among elderly male and female) per city were also done.

#### **Research Instruments**

Sigma prepared the research instruments and the same were shared with HelpAge India and finalized on the basis of their feedback. Bilingual instruments were used for data collection. The instruments used for the study were :

- Semi structured questionnaire for the elderly
- IDI guide for Doctor and Psychologist
- IDI guide for Police officers, Legal Experts, Social Welfare Officer and Community Based Organizations (CBOs)
- A checklist for case studies

## 1.4 Structure of This Report

The present report has four chapters and an Executive summary. The details of the chapters are given below. This first chapter provides the background, study objectives, methodology, coverage and details relating to data collection.

The second chapter gives profile of the elderly including their economic status and current living arrangements.

The third chapter provides an understanding of the issue of elder abuse as perceived by the elderly and other stakeholders such as Police Officers, Legal Experts Psychologists, Medical Experts et al. The findings for the 2011 (focused on elderly from lower socio economic strata) study have been presented in the chapters. These have been presented along with 2010 (elderly from higher socio economic strata) study findings for all indicators except crime, which is an addition in the 2011 study. Similarly since Bangalore is an addition in this year's study, the findings have been provided for this year only. Each section has findings supported by the table/ figures of 2011 which are followed by 2010 data, represented in table/ figure. This pattern is followed for all chapters except the last chapter i.e. on Crime as it was an addition in 2011 study only.

The fourth chapter presents the perceptions of the elderly regarding crime and the extent and nature of crime faced by the elderly.

## **CHAPTER 2**

## PROFILE OF ELDERLY

This chapter presents the demographic profile of the elderly, educational attainment and economic profile of the elderly across 9 cities.

## 2.1 Demographic Profile

This section provides the demographic profile of the elderly with emphasis on age, marital status, the number of children and current living status of the elderly.

#### Age distribution

Table 2.1a gives the age distribution of elderly by city. The mean age of the elderly is 67 years. Around two fifth of the elderly are in the age group of 60-64 years (41%) while one third are 70+ years (32%). Higher percentage of elderly in the age group of 60-64 years are in Hyderabad (60%) followed by Delhi (53%). Nearly half (49%) of the elderly in Kolkata followed by 40% in Bhopal are of 70+ years, while in Hyderabad one tenth are of this age.

Figure 2.1a gives the age distribution of elderly nationally. More than two third of the elderly (68%) are in the age group of 60-69 years as compared to one fourth (24%) in the age group of 70-79 years. Less than one tenth of the elderly (8%) are 80+ years.

Fig. 2.1a Age Distribution of Elderly (%)

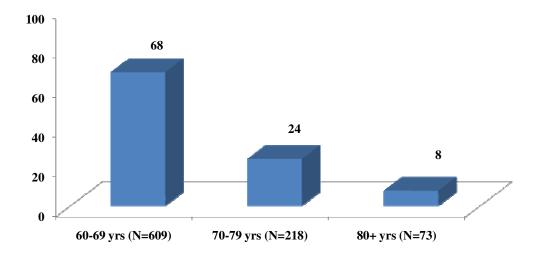


Table 2.1a Age Distribution of Elderly by City (%)

| Age Group<br>(Years) | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|----------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| 60-64                | 53.0       | 38.0 | 60.0 | 27.0 | 33.6 | 38.0 | 37.0 | 37.3 | 41.0 | 40.5 |
| 65-69                | 19.0       | 35.0 | 30.0 | 24.0 | 29.7 | 29.0 | 23.0 | 24.2 | 30.0 | 27.1 |
| 70+                  | 28.0       | 27.0 | 10.0 | 49.0 | 36.6 | 33.0 | 40.0 | 38.3 | 29.0 | 32.3 |
| Mean                 | 66.4       | 67.3 | 64.1 | 69.3 | 67.7 | 67.1 | 67.8 | 68.1 | 66.9 | 67.2 |
| SD                   | 6.4        | 7.9  | 3.5  | 6.7  | 7.2  | 6.0  | 6.5  | 8.5  | 7.1  | 6.9  |
| Total N              | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

#### **Marital status**

The marital status of the elderly by city is provided in Table 2.1b. Three fifth (60%) of the elderly are currently married while 38% of elderly are widow/ widower. More than four fifth each of the elderly in Bangalore (84%) and Mumbai (82%) are married.

Table 2.1b Distribution of Elderly by Marital Status and City (%)

| Marital status     | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Currently Married  | 59.0       | 82.0 | 59.0 | 44.0 | 68.3 | 49.0 | 56.0 | 41.4 | 84.0 | 60.3 |
| Unmarried          | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.3  |
| Separated/Deserted | 0.0        | 0.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.01 | 0.0  | 0.5  |
| Divorced           | 0.0        | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 1.01 | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Widow/ Widower     | 41.0       | 18.0 | 38.0 | 52.0 | 31.6 | 51.0 | 43.0 | 56.5 | 15.0 | 38.4 |
| Total N            | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

#### Number of children

Table 2.1c gives the mean number of children of the elderly. The mean number of children is 4, with 2 sons and 2 daughters. The mean number of children is 5 in Delhi NCR and Patna and 4 in Mumbai, Kolkata, Bhopal and Ahmedabad.

Table 2.1c Mean No. of Children of Elderly by City

|           | DEL<br>NCR | MUM | HYD | KOL | PAT | СНЕ | BPL | AHD | BLR | ALL |
|-----------|------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Sons      | 2.5        | 2.2 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.5 | 1.7 | 2.2 | 2.0 | 1.8 | 2.1 |
| Daughters | 2.2        | 1.7 | 1.3 | 1.9 | 2.3 | 1.6 | 1.9 | 1.9 | 1.6 | 1.8 |
| All       | 4.8        | 3.9 | 3.1 | 3.8 | 4.8 | 3.4 | 4.2 | 4.0 | 3.4 | 3.9 |
| Total N   | 100        | 100 | 100 | 100 | 101 | 100 | 100 | 99  | 100 | 900 |

## **Current living status**

The elderly were asked about their current living status. Table 2.1d shows that **about** three fourth (72%) of the elderly stay with sons while one fourth (23%) stay with spouse. One tenth of the elderly (10%) are living alone and children come to visit them. The percentage of elderly living with daughter is 13%. Less than one tenth of the elderly each reported to be staying alone but children come to visit' (5%) and 'live alone without support of children' (3%).

Elderly staying with sons was reported more in Mumbai (86%), Hyderabad (84%), Patna (80%) and Delhi NCR (74%). Chennai reported highest percentage of elderly staying with daughters (22%). The percentage of the elderly living with spouse in

Mumbai is less than one tenth (3%) even though the percentage of elderly who are married is very high (82%) (Table 2.1b).

Table 2.1d Distribution of Elderly by Current Living Status and City (%)

| Living with         | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|---------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Son(s)              | 74.0       | 86.0 | 84.0 | 63.0 | 80.2 | 49.0 | 77.0 | 63.6 | 68.0 | 71.6 |
| Daughter(s)         | 11.0       | 7.0  | 9.0  | 13.0 | 6.9  | 22.0 | 9.0  | 17.1 | 18.0 | 12.5 |
| Spouse              | 39.0       | 3.0  | 28.0 | 25.0 | 33.6 | 21.0 | 17.0 | 16.1 | 22.0 | 22.7 |
| With Domestic       |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Help/ Caretaker     | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.3  |
| Alone but visit my  |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| children            | 0.0        | 1.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.8  |
| Stay alone,         |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| children come to    |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| visit               | 8.0        | 1.0  | 9.0  | 3.0  | 0.0  | 9.0  | 7.0  | 5.0  | 2.0  | 4.8  |
| Live alone without  |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| support of children | 2.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 1.9  | 4.0  | 4.0  | 7.0  | 4.0  | 2.7  |
| Others              | 0.0        | 1.0  | 0.0  | 4.0  | 1.9  | 1.0  | 2.0  | 3.0  | 5.0  | 2    |
| No response         |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|                     | 0.0        | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |
| Total N             | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

## 2.2 Educational Attainment

Table 2.2a gives the educational attainment of the elderly across the 9 cities. More than half (52%) of the elderly are illiterate while one fourth (23%) had Primary education. Around one sixth (15%) of the elderly had Middle education and less than one tenth (7%) had Secondary education. **Proportion of illiterate is highest in Patna** (72%).

Table 2.2a Distribution of Elderly by Education and City (%)

| Education        | DEL  | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | CHE  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
|                  | NCR  |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Illiterate       | 62.0 | 54.0 | 27.0 | 32.0 | 72.2 | 36.0 | 65.0 | 52.5 | 68.0 | 52.1 |
| Primary          | 17.0 | 14.0 | 29.0 | 45.0 | 17.8 | 22.0 | 20.0 | 34.3 | 10.0 | 23.2 |
| Middle           | 10.0 | 17.0 | 27.0 | 14.0 | 5.9  | 29.0 | 6.0  | 12.1 | 11.0 | 14.6 |
| Secondary        | 7.0  | 13.0 | 13.0 | 9.0  | 1.9  | 11.0 | 2.0  | 1.0  | 9.0  | 7.4  |
| Higher Secondary | 2.0  | 1.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 1.2  |
| Graduate         | 1.0  | 1.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 1.9  | 0.0  | 5.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.2  |
| Post Graduate/   |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Professional     | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |
| Total N          | 100  | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

## 2.3 Economic Profile

This section provides the economic profile of the elderly. It presents the findings on last main occupation of the elderly, current engagement in any economic activity,

monthly household income, ownership of property and financial dependence of the elderly.

### **Last Main Occupation of Elderly**

Table 2.3a provides the analysis of the data on last main occupation in which the elderly were engaged. One third (33%) of the elderly reported 'unskilled worker' as their last main occupation. The percentage of elderly who were working as unskilled workers is highest in Ahmedabad (51%). One fourth (26%) of the elderly were homemakers. The percentage of elderly who were homemakers is highest in Chennai (40%). Nearly one fifth (22%) were working as skilled workers.

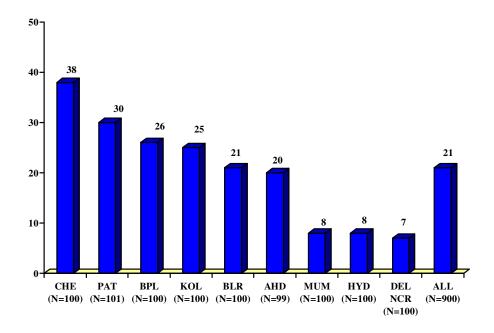
Table 2.3a Distribution of Elderly by Last Main Occupation (%)

| Occupation             | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Unskilled worker       | 23.0       | 44.0 | 33.0 | 31.0 | 26.7 | 11.0 | 37.0 | 50.5 | 45.0 | 33.4 |
| Skilled worker         | 21.0       | 18.0 | 21.0 | 20.0 | 11.8 | 37.0 | 15.0 | 29.2 | 26.0 | 22.1 |
| Petty trader           | 2.0        | 2.0  | 7.0  | 18.0 | 10.8 | 2.0  | 16.0 | 7.0  | 3.0  | 7.5  |
| Shop owner             | 9.0        | 1.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 8.9  | 5.0  | 5.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| with employees         | 1.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.5  |
| Self                   |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| employed/Professional  | 2.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 3.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.8  |
| Clerical/Salesman      | 2.0        | 1.0  | 6.0  | 4.0  | 2.9  | 3.0  | 6.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level      | 3.0        | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 1.0  |
| Officer/Jr. Executive  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 0.0  | 3.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle         |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Executive/Sr.          |            |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Executive              | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.3  |
| Homemaker              | 36.0       | 31.0 | 29.0 | 22.0 | 29.7 | 40.0 | 14.0 | 9.0  | 22.0 | 25.8 |
| Others                 | 1.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| No response            | 0.0        | 3.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 1.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.6  |
| Total N                | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

#### **Currently Engaged in Economic Activity**

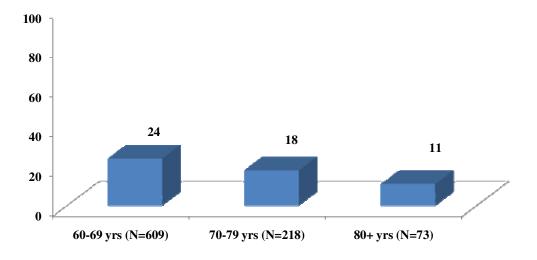
Figure 2.3a gives the analysis of the data on the current economic activity of the elderly. One fifth of the elderly (21%) are currently engaged in an economic activity. Chennai reported the highest percentage (38%) of elderly currently engaged in an economic activity while Delhi NCR the lowest (7%).

Fig. 2.3a Percentage of Elderly Currently Engaged in any Economic Activity



One fourth of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years and less than one fifth (18%) in the age group of 70-79 years are currently engaged in any economic activity. Among the 80+ 11% of the elderly reported current involvement in any economic activity.

Fig. 2.3aaa Percentage of Elderly Currently Engaged in any Economic Activity by Age



#### **Kind of Economic Activity**

Elderly who reported to be currently engaged in economic activity were further asked about the kind of economic activity they are engaged in. Table 2.3b shows that more than one fourth (29%) of the elderly are petty traders while one tenth (13%) are shop owners. Bhopal (54%) and Bangalore (33%) recorded the highest percentage of elderly engaged in petty trade. Elderly also reported working in other economic activities (47%) like labour (21%) and working in other people's homes (17%).

Table 2.3b Kind of Economic Activity Elderly are Currently Engaged in

| Kind of<br>Economic<br>Activity       | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT   | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|---------------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Petty trader                          | 5.5        | 14.2 | 12.5 | 44.0 | 30.0  | 5.2  | 53.8 | 50.0 | 33.3 | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                            | 16.6       | 14.2 | 37.5 | 8.0  | 20.0  | 18.4 | 15.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with employees | 5.5        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.3   | 2.6  | 3.8  | 5.0  | 4.7  | 3.1  |
| Self employed/<br>Professional        | 5.5        | 28.5 | 0.0  | 16.0 | 16.67 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.0  | 9.5  | 7.7  |
| Others                                | 66.6       | 42.8 | 50.0 | 32.0 | 30.0  | 73.6 | 26.9 | 40.0 | 52.3 | 46.6 |
| Total N                               | 18         | 7    | 8    | 25   | 30    | 38   | 26   | 20   | 21   | 193  |

#### **Source of Income**

The elderly were asked about their source of income. Remittance from children is the main source of income, with 55% across the cities reported same. Four fifth (80%) in Ahmedabad and more than three fourth (77%) in Kolkata reporting the same. More than one third (35%) reported pension as the main source of income. In Hyderabad and Chennai highest percentage of elderly reported the same. Other sources of income mentioned include interest on savings and fixed deposits, income from business and house rent etc (Table 2.3c).

Findings for the additional analysis for the comparative group provide that pension is the main source of income as reported by more than two fifth (47%) of the elderly followed by remittance from children (20%) and interest on savings and fixed deposits (19%). House rent as the main source of income is reported by 10% of the elderly.

Table 2.3c Distribution of Elderly by Main Source of Income (%)

| Source of income                       | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Pension                                | 37.0       | 30.0 | 76.0 | 14.0 | 21.7 | 56.0 | 44.0 | 1.0  | 33.0 | 34.7 |
| House rent                             | 11.0       | 13.0 | 5.0  | 7.0  | 5.9  | 3.0  | 2.0  | 1.0  | 7.0  | 6.1  |
| Business                               | 12.0       | 1.0  | 6.0  | 17.0 | 13.8 | 5.0  | 3.0  | 2.0  | 9.0  | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children               | 40.0       | 44.0 | 74.0 | 77.0 | 44.5 | 34.0 | 65.0 | 79.8 | 34.0 | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits | 24.0       | 7.0  | 22.0 | 2.0  | 2.9  | 2.0  | 9.0  | 0.0  | 6.0  | 8.3  |
| Others                                 | 16.0       | 1.0  | 2.0  | 9.0  | 16.8 | 26.0 | 10.0 | 16.1 | 13.0 | 12.2 |
| Nothing                                | 0.0        | 6.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 1.0  | 1.3  |
| Don't know                             | 0.0        | 3.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.4  |
| No Response                            | 0.0        | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Total N                                | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Monthly Household Income**

The average monthly household income of the elderly is Rs. 6269 (Table 2.3d). The average income of the elderly ranged between Rs 8645 in Hyderabad and Rs 3887 in Ahmedabad. More than one fourth (30%) of the elderly have a monthly household income between Rs 2501-5000, while 22% have an income of less than Rs. 1,000. More than one sixth (17%) of the elderly reported an average monthly HH income of above Rs. 10,000.

Table 2.3d Distribution of Elderly by Monthly Household Income (%)

| Monthly HH<br>Income (Rs.) | DEL<br>NCR | MUM     | HYD     | KOL     | PAT     | СНЕ     | BPL     | AHD     | BLR     | ALL     |
|----------------------------|------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 1000-2500                  | 20.0       | 9.0     | 0.0     | 17.0    | 17.8    | 35.0    | 21.0    | 54.5    | 27.0    | 22.3    |
| 2501-5000                  | 31.0       | 16.0    | 0.0     | 42.0    | 44.5    | 38.0    | 33.0    | 29.2    | 34.0    | 29.7    |
| 5001-7500                  | 10.0       | 10.0    | 27.0    | 14.0    | 4.9     | 10.0    | 14.0    | 2.0     | 7.0     | 11.0    |
| 7501-10000                 | 18.0       | 21.0    | 64.0    | 9.0     | 0.9     | 4.0     | 13.0    | 5.0     | 9.0     | 16.0    |
| Above Rs. 10,000           | 20.0       | 33.0    | 9.0     | 16.0    | 18.8    | 13.0    | 17.0    | 8.0     | 19.0    | 17.1    |
| Refused                    | 1.0        | 11.0    | 0.0     | 2.0     | 12.8    | 0.0     | 2.0     | 1.0     | 4.0     | 3.7     |
| Mean                       | 6,653.0    | 8,562.9 | 8,645.0 | 5,997.8 | 5,529.5 | 5,055.0 | 6,111.2 | 3,887.7 | 6,086.4 | 6,269.4 |
| SD                         | 4,545.9    | 4,270.8 | 2,257.7 | 4,087.4 | 4,205.6 | 4,167.9 | 4,182.4 | 3,522.1 | 4,724.9 | 4,280.1 |
| Total N                    | 100        | 100     | 100     | 100     | 101     | 100     | 100     | 99      | 100     | 900     |

#### **Ownership Status of House Living in**

Table 2.3e provides the analysis of the data on the ownership status of the house the elderly are currently living in. More than two third (69%) of the elderly are living in their own house. The percentage of elderly living in their own house is higher in Ahmedabad (96%), Bhopal (91%) and Mumbai (90%). As compared to this, the percentage of elderly living in their own house is only 32% in Bangalore. Nearly one third of the elderly are living in a rented place with 68% in Bangalore and 58% in Hyderabad reporting the same.

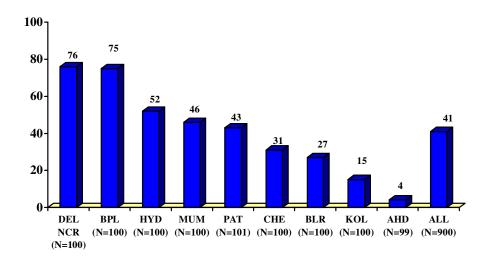
Table 2.3e Distribution of Elderly by Ownership Status of House Living in (%)

|             | DEL<br>NCR | MU<br>M | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|-------------|------------|---------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Owned       | 76.0       | 90.0    | 42.0 | 44.0 | 74.2 | 78.0 | 91.0 | 95.9 | 32.0 | 69.2 |
| Rented      | 24.0       | 9.0     | 58.0 | 54.0 | 23.7 | 22.0 | 7.0  | 3.0  | 68.0 | 29.8 |
| Others      | 0.0        | 1.0     | 0.0  | 1.0  | 1.9  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.7  |
| No Response | 0.0        | 0.0     | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |
| Total N     | 100        | 100     | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

#### **Ownership of Property**

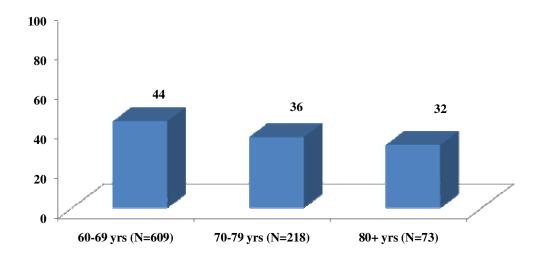
The elderly were asked about any property owned by them. Fig 2.3b shows that two fifth (41%) of the elderly own property. **The percentage of elderly reporting this is highest in Delhi NCR (76%) and Bhopal (75%)**. The percentage of elderly reporting ownership of property is lowest in Ahmedabad (4%) and Kolkata (15%).

Fig. 2.3b Percentage of Elderly who Own Any Property



Findings for ownership of property by age shows that more than two fifth (44%) of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years own any property. More than one third (36%) in the age group of 70-79 years and 32% of the elderly, 80+ years reported the same.

Fig. 2.3bbb Percentage of Elderly who Own Any Property by Age



## Elderly needing Assistance from Anyone for Daily Routine Activities

Elderly were asked if they need assistance from anyone for daily routine activities. One third (31%) of the elderly replied in affirmative (Fig. 2.3c). It is reported highest in Hyderabad (81%) and lowest in Ahmedabad (10%). Further analysis of the same by age shows that the **highest percentage of elderly needing assistance is among the oldest old (41%)**, followed by elderly aged 70-79 years (37%).

Fig. 2.3c Percentage of Elderly Needing Assistance from anyone for Daily Routine Activities

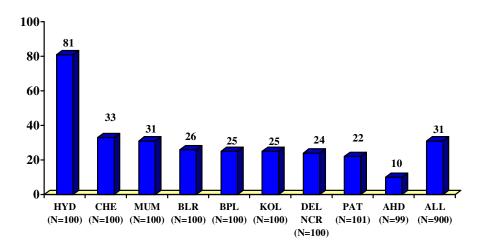
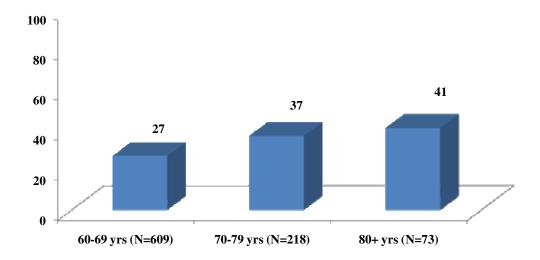


Fig. 2.3ccc Percentage of Elderly Needing Assistance from anyone for Daily Routine Activities by Age



#### **Kind of Daily Routine Activities**

The elderly who reported to be needing assistance to carry out daily routine activities were further probed about the kind of activities where they need such assistance. Needing assistance in cleaning clothes (86%), followed by going out of house (58%) and daily in-house movement (28%) are the major activities reported by the elderly. Mumbai (77%), Ahmedabad (70%) and Delhi NCR (58%) reported the highest percentage of such elderly (Table 2.3f). Analysis of the kind of activities where assistance is needed by age shows that bathing (73%), cleaning clothes (90%), daily in-house movement (47%) and going to toilet (40%) are the major activities reported by the oldest old.

Table 2.3f Distribution of Elderly by Daily Routine Activities where Help is needed (%)

| Type of<br>Activity     | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|-------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Bathing                 | 50.0       | 22.5 | 4.9  | 52.0 | 27.2 | 24.2 | 24.0 | 60.0 | 15.3 | 23.8 |
| Cleaning clothes        | 100.0      | 96.7 | 92.5 | 92.0 | 86.3 | 93.9 | 88.0 | 80.0 | 26.9 | 86.2 |
| Going to<br>Toilet      | 41.6       | 12.9 | 2.4  | 36.0 | 4.5  | 3.0  | 12.0 | 50.0 | 7.6  | 13.3 |
| Going out of<br>House   | 70.8       | 9.6  | 83.9 | 52.0 | 18.1 | 48.4 | 56.0 | 20.0 | 92.3 | 58.1 |
| Eating                  | 41.6       | 22.5 | 0.0  | 28.0 | 45.4 | 3.0  | 4.0  | 10.0 | 0.0  | 13.3 |
| Daily in-house movement | 58.3       | 77.4 | 11.1 | 24.0 | 31.8 | 3.0  | 8.0  | 70.0 | 30.7 | 28.1 |
| Total N                 | 24         | 31   | 81   | 25   | 22   | 33   | 25   | 10   | 26   | 277  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Persons Assisting Elderly in Daily Routine Activities**

Table 2.3g gives the findings on persons assisting elderly in carrying out daily routine activities. More than half (52%) of the elderly reported daughter-in-law, followed by son (42%) as person who assists them. **Delhi NCR recorded the highest percentage** (58%) of elderly reporting son who assists them. Grandchildren provide the assistance in case of 27% of the elderly. Hyderabad recorded the highest percentage (49%) of elderly reporting the same. Hyderabad has the highest percentage of elderly reporting 'servant/ domestic help' who assist them in carrying out daily routine activities. Further analysis of persons assisting in daily routine activities by age shows that the daughter-in-law provides the assistance in case of 52% of the elderly (60-69) years -52%; 70-79 years -48% and 80+ years -63%), followed by son (42%).

Table 2.3g Persons who Assist Elderly in carrying out Daily Routine Activities (%)

| Person                    | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|---------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Spouse                    | 16.6       | 16.1 | 38.2 | 36.0 | 31.8 | 6.0  | 24.0 | 30.0 | 19.2 | 25.9 |
| Son                       | 58.3       | 16.1 | 51.8 | 24.0 | 36.3 | 33.3 | 48.0 | 50.0 | 50.0 | 41.8 |
| Daughter                  | 4.1        | 32.2 | 2.4  | 16.0 | 13.6 | 45.4 | 12.0 | 10.0 | 26.9 | 16.6 |
| Son-in-law                | 0.0        | 0.0  | 1.2  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 7.6  | 1.0  |
| Daughter-in-<br>law       | 62.5       | 32.2 | 64.2 | 64.0 | 54.5 | 27.2 | 68.0 | 30.0 | 34.6 | 51.6 |
| Grandchildren             | 33.3       | 25.8 | 49.3 | 24.0 | 13.6 | 3.0  | 24.0 | 10.0 | 11.5 | 27.4 |
| Neighbour                 | 16.6       | 3.2  | 1.2  | 0.0  | 13.6 | 6.0  | 4.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 4.3  |
| Servant/<br>Domestic help | 4.1        | 0.0  | 8.6  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.8  |
| Others                    | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 8.0  | 0.0  | 3.0  | 0.0  | 10.0 | 3.8  | 1.8  |
| Total N                   | 24         | 31   | 81   | 25   | 22   | 33   | 25   | 10   | 26   | 277  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Elderly reporting Household Members Spend Time with Them**

During the study, elderly were asked if members in the household usually spend time with them, especially at the time when they need support or want to discuss something. More than two third (68%) of the elderly replied in affirmative. This was reported highest in Kolkata (86%), Ahmedabad (83%), Bhopal (82%) and Delhi (81%). The elderly reporting that HH members spend time with them were further asked about the members who spend time. Son (60%), daughter-in-law (35%), spouse (34%) and grandchildren (33%) are the persons mentioned by the elderly. Ahmedabad (84%) has the highest percentage of elderly reporting son as HH members who spend time with them while Mumbai has the lowest (25%). Hyderabad (67%) and Bhopal (62%) have the highest percentage of elderly reporting grandchildren who spend time with them.

Fig 2.3d Percentage of Elderly Reporting HH members spend time with them

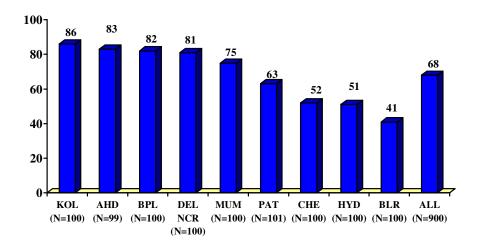


Table 2.3h Distribution of Elderly by HH members who spend time with them (%)

|                 | DEL  | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | CHE  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|-----------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| HH Members      | NCR  |      | '    |      |      |      | , i  |      |      |      |
| Spouse          | 51.8 | 9.3  | 50.9 | 43.0 | 64.0 | 19.2 | 25.6 | 13.4 | 26.8 | 33.5 |
| Son             | 81.4 | 25.3 | 45.1 | 56.9 | 57.8 | 46.1 | 73.1 | 84.1 | 48.7 | 59.7 |
| Daughter        | 50.6 | 42.6 | 7.8  | 25.5 | 9.3  | 40.3 | 23.1 | 12.2 | 29.2 | 27.2 |
| Son-in-law      | 19.7 | 0.0  | 1.9  | 1.1  | 4.6  | 7.6  | 4.8  | 1.2  | 9.7  | 5.5  |
| Daughter-in-law | 64.2 | 17.3 | 64.7 | 44.1 | 40.6 | 7.6  | 28.0 | 26.8 | 14.6 | 35.3 |
| Grandchildren   | 53.0 | 16.0 | 66.6 | 43.0 | 7.8  | 17.3 | 62.2 | 7.3  | 14.6 | 33.0 |
| Neighbour       | 16.0 | 4.0  | 1.9  | 5.8  | 17.1 | 5.7  | 13.4 | 13.4 | 4.8  | 9.7  |
| Servant/        |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Domestic help   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |
| Others          | 0.0  | 1.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.5  | 1.9  | 0.0  | 2.4  | 2.4  | 0.9  |
| Total N         | 81   | 75   | 51   | 86   | 64   | 52   | 82   | 82   | 41   | 614  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Financial Dependence of Elderly**

The elderly were asked whether they are financially dependent on anyone and Figure 2.3e gives the results. **Two third (66%) of the elderly are financially dependent on others**. Ahmedabad (86%), Mumbai (79%), Hyderabad (74%) and Kolkata (70%) have the highest percentage of elderly who are dependent on others financially. Chennai and Kolkata had the highest percentage of elderly reporting the same last year.

Fig 2.3eee gives the percentage of elderly financially dependent on others by age. The findings show that dependence is highest in the age group of 80+ years (78%), followed by 68% in the age group of 70-79 years. More than three fifth (64%) in the age group of 60-69 years are financially dependent on anyone.

Fig. 2.3e Percentage of Elderly Financially Dependent on Anyone

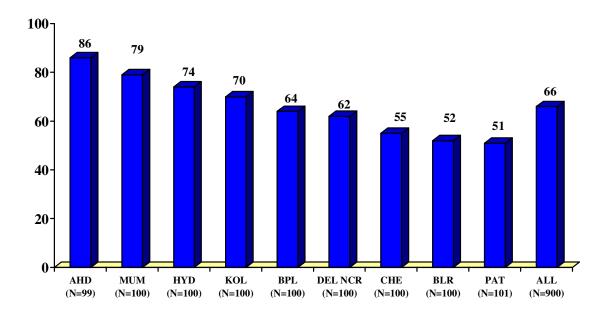
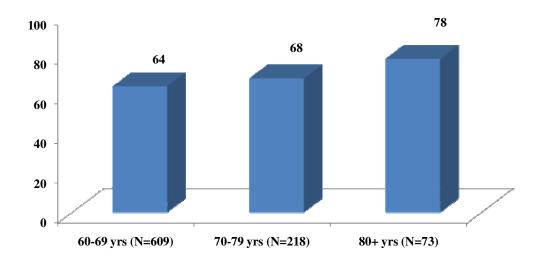


Fig. 2.3eee Percentage of Elderly Financially Dependent on Anyone by Age



## **Activities where Elderly are Financially Dependent**

The Elderly who reported financial dependence on anyone were further probed about the activities for which they are financially dependent. **Majority** (85%) of the elderly reported financial dependence for medical expenditure. Hyderabad, Delhi NCR, Mumbai and Chennai have the highest percentage of elderly reporting the same. Three fourth (75%) of the elderly reported financial dependence for daily living expenditure. Financial dependence for transportation is reported by more than two fifth (43%) of the elderly. Around one fifth (22%) are financially dependent for

housing. Delhi NCR (56%) and Kolkata (46%) reported the highest percentage of the same (Table 2.3i).

Table 2.3i Activities where Elderly are Financially Dependent on Anyone

| Activities where Dependent   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| For daily living expenditure | 83.8       | 51.9 | 78.3 | 90.0 | 88.4 | 81.8 | 82.8 | 63.5 | 57.6 | 74.5 |
| For medical expenditure      | 95.1       | 94.9 | 97.3 | 77.1 | 46.1 | 92.7 | 87.5 | 82.3 | 82.6 | 84.9 |
| For transportation           | 64.5       | 83.5 | 43.2 | 72.8 | 1.9  | 61.8 | 32.8 | 1.1  | 15.3 | 42.8 |
| For housing                  | 56.4       | 12.6 | 0.0  | 45.7 | 13.4 | 27.2 | 10.9 | 24.7 | 5.7  | 21.9 |
| No response                  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.92 | 0.17 |
| Total N                      | 62         | 79   | 74   | 70   | 52   | 55   | 64   | 85   | 52   | 593  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### Person whom Elderly is Financially Dependent on

Table 2.3j gives the findings on the person whom the elderly are financially dependent on. Four fifth (81%) of the elderly are dependent on son, with the percentage being highest in Hyderabad (92%) followed by Kolkata (90%) and Bhopal (88%). Around one sixth each of the elderly are dependent on daughter (14%), daughter-in-law (12%) and spouse (12%). The percentage of elderly dependent on spouse financially is highest in Patna (29%) followed by Hyderabad (22%).

Table 2.3j Distribution of Elderly by Person Financially Dependent on (%)

| Person                      | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|-----------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Spouse                      | 19.3       | 1.2  | 21.6 | 2.8  | 28.8 | 7.2  | 14.0 | 5.8  | 9.6  | 11.6 |
| Son                         | 87.1       | 78.4 | 91.8 | 90.0 | 78.8 | 61.8 | 87.5 | 80.0 | 65.3 | 80.9 |
| Daughter                    | 4.8        | 18.9 | 12.1 | 8.5  | 5.7  | 34.5 | 10.9 | 14.1 | 21.1 | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law                  | 1.6        | 0.0  | 4.0  | 2.8  | 3.8  | 3.6  | 4.6  | 1.1  | 3.8  | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-<br>law         | 22.5       | 0.0  | 16.2 | 5.7  | 9.6  | 7.2  | 7.8  | 27.0 | 11.5 | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/<br>Caretaker | 1.6        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.4  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.1  | 3.8  | 0.8  |
| Others                      | 1.6        | 1.2  | 0.0  | 4.2  | 1.9  | 5.4  | 0.0  | 2.3  | 1.9  | 2.0  |
| No Response                 | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.18 | 0.0  | 0.17 |
| Total N                     | 62         | 79   | 74   | 70   | 52   | 55   | 64   | 85   | 52   | 593  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

## **CHAPTER 3**

## PERCEPTIONS AND EXPERIENCE OF ELDER ABUSE

This chapter presents the perceptions of elders regarding elder abuse and abuse faced by elderly across the 9 cities. It also gives the findings on action taken by the elderly to address abuse faced, their awareness of existing laws, policies and programmes against abuse, the perception of the elderly on the role of law enforcing agencies in controlling abuse and measures suggested to control elder abuse. The findings are presented for 2011 study along with 2010 study findings. As discussed in Chapter 1 the 2011 study focused on elderly from lower socio economic strata whereas 2010 study focused on elderly from higher socio economic strata. The findings for Bangalore have been presented independently as it was added to the study area only this year.

## 3.1 Perceptions Regarding Abuse

This section provides the findings on understanding of elder abuse, perceptions of the elderly regarding increase in the cases of elder abuse and neglect of the elderly.

#### **Understanding of Abuse**

The elders interviewed were asked about their understanding of elder abuse by seeking their response to the question 'what in your opinion constitutes abuse'. The results are summarized in Table 3.1a. By and large, verbal abuse is considered as elder abuse as three fifth (60%) of the elderly reported so with 91% in Hyderabad and 79% in Chennai feeling the same. Around half (48%) of the elderly feel that physical abuse constitutes elder abuse. Two fifth each of the elderly feel that emotional abuse (37%) and showing disrespect (36%) to the elderly constitutes elder abuse. In comparison, neglect was the topmost response to the same question for the higher socio economic strata, where 44% elderly reported the same. However, this year in the lower socio economic strata, neglect was reported by 23% as constituting elder abuse. More than one tenth (13%) of the elderly from lower socio economic strata as compared to one fifth in 2010 (by elderly from higher socio economic strata) reported to be not knowing what constitutes abuse. This proportion is higher in Patna and Ahmedabad. Additional analysis of those who did not know what constitutes elder abuse (13%), 5% of the elderly reported ever facing abuse. This shows that even though the elderly has faced abuse but they are not aware of it.

Table 3.1a Distribution of Elderly by Understanding of Elder Abuse (%), 2011

| Understanding<br>of Elder Abuse | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------------|
| Physical Abuse                  | 47.0       | 77.0 | 79.0 | 48.0 | 50.5 | 39.0 | 39.0 | 4.0  | 46.0 | 47.7 | 34.1        |
| Emotional<br>Abuse              | 33.0       | 54.0 | 14.0 | 46.0 | 37.6 | 52.0 | 42.0 | 9.0  | 43.0 | 36.7 | 38.5        |
| Verbal Abuse                    | 55.0       | 78.0 | 91.0 | 75.0 | 24.7 | 79.0 | 58.0 | 23.2 | 57.0 | 60.1 | 37.0        |
| Economic<br>Abuse               | 38.0       | 21.0 | 25.0 | 33.0 | 29.7 | 63.0 | 34.0 | 24.2 | 50.0 | 35.3 | 34.7        |
| Showing disrespect              | 38.0       | 29.0 | 3.0  | 42.0 | 24.7 | 49.0 | 23.0 | 56.5 | 60.0 | 36.1 | 34.2        |
| Neglect                         | 19.0       | 9.0  | 1.0  | 60.0 | 4.9  | 28.0 | 26.0 | 25.2 | 36.0 | 23.2 | 44.0        |
| Don't Know                      | 26.0       | 1.0  | 0.0  | 7.0  | 33.6 | 0.0  | 11.0 | 32.3 | 8.0  | 13.2 | 20.1        |
| No Response                     | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.2  |             |
| Total N                         | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  | 810         |

Table 3.1aa Distribution of Elderly by Understanding of Elder Abuse (%), 2010

| Understanding of<br>Elder Abuse | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|---------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Neglect                         | 41.3       | 43.6 | 37.3 | 49.6 | 53.4 | 20.0 | 42.5 | 61.5 | 44.0 |
| Emotional Abuse                 | 46.2       | 58.5 | 27.5 | 46.5 | 57.3 | 22.1 | 11.5 | 32.3 | 38.5 |
| Verbal Abuse                    | 42.3       | 53.2 | 29.4 | 46.5 | 29.1 | 21.1 | 24.1 | 46.9 | 37.0 |
| Economic Abuse                  | 42.3       | 47.9 | 24.5 | 33.3 | 53.4 | 29.5 | 11.5 | 32.3 | 34.7 |
| Showing Disrespect              | 44.2       | 37.2 | 18.6 | 41.1 | 24.3 | 58.9 | 14.9 | 31.3 | 34.2 |
| Physical Abuse                  | 43.3       | 48.9 | 15.7 | 39.5 | 52.4 | 8.4  | 9.2  | 50.0 | 34.1 |
| Don't Know                      | 38.5       | 13.8 | 30.4 | 20.9 | 10.7 | 9.5  | 16.1 | 18.8 | 20.1 |
| Total N                         | 104        | 94   | 102  | 129  | 103  | 95   | 87   | 96   | 810  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

As part of the qualitative study, we interviewed various stakeholders such as Police, Lawyers, Psychologists, CBOs, Social Welfare Officer and Doctor. As per them, elder abuse refers to neglect of the elderly by their children, family members not giving them adequate time and importance, family members not giving them due respect. Mental torture, attitude of indifference also constitute elder abuse. The more overt forms of elder abuse, as per psychologists are physical abuse like beating, economic abuse where the elderly is dependent on others for all financial matters. It also involves abuse over property issues, gold and jewellery. Verbal abuse is another more direct and obvious form of elder abuse which may involve use of foul and abusive language, name calling, talking rudely etc.

As per a Lawyer,

"....in higher segments the neglect is mostly emotional, whereas in lower segments neglect and abuse is more. Financial, emotional, physical verbal and economic are all various forms of abuse.

A Psychologist in Delhi said,

"As per new Govt. of India rules, a lot of things come under elder abuse. Molestation, beating comes under physical abuse, mental torture comes in emotional abuse, speaking loudly and use of abusive language comes under verbal and forcing elderly to change the will and dispute over property issues come under economic abuse"

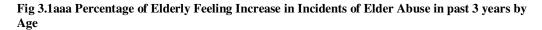
#### Perceptions about Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse and Reasons

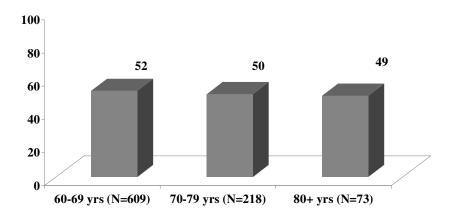
In the present study, the elderly were asked if they felt there has been an increase in the incidence of elder abuse and reasons for feeling so. More than half (51%) of the elderly felt that there has been an increase in the incidents of elder abuse. There are wide variations in the proportion of elderly reporting so with Bhopal recorded the highest (80%) and Chennai the lowest (23%) (Fig. 3.1a).

100-90 80 74 80 70-51 60 50 40 23 30-20-10 BPL. BLR DEL HYD MUM PAT KOL CHE AHD ALL (N=100) (N=100) NCR (N=100) (N=100) (N=101) (N=100) (N=100)(N=99)(N=900)(N=100)

Fig 3.1a Percentage of Elderly Feeling Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years

Around half each of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years (52%), 70-79 years (50%) and 80+ years (49%) feel that there has been an increase in the incidents of elder abuse in the past 3 years.





Elderly who reported about increase in incidence of elderly abuse in the past 3 years were further asked about the reasons for feeling so. Table 3.1b shows that around three fifth each of the elderly reported change in cultural values (57%) and lack of economic resources among elderly (56%). Hyderabad (84%) has the highest percentage of elderly reporting change in cultural values. Increase in elder abuse incidents due to 'lack of economic resources among the elderly' was reported highest in Kolkata (79%), Bangalore (77%), Hyderabad (72%) and Delhi NCR (71%). More than half (52%) of the elderly feel the trend of 'nuclear family' is another reason for increase in cases of elder abuse.

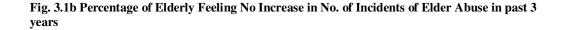
Table 3.1b Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years (%)

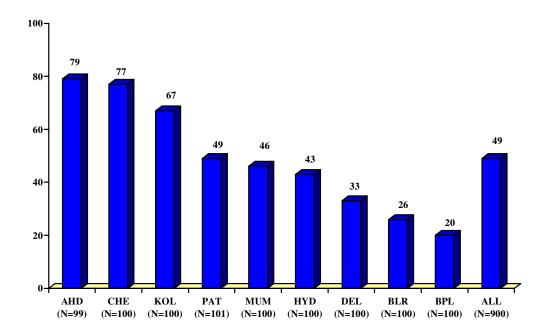
| Reasons for<br>Feeling there has<br>been an increase | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Nuclear family                                       | 50.7       | 68.5 | 56.1 | 18.1 | 78.8 | 56.5 | 65.0 | 33.3 | 25.6 | 52.2 |
| Change in cultural values                            | 79.1       | 42.5 | 84.2 | 33.3 | 38.4 | 39.1 | 71.2 | 57.1 | 43.2 | 57.4 |
| Lack of economic resources among elderly             | 70.1       | 55.5 | 71.9 | 78.7 | 51.9 | 13.0 | 23.7 | 28.5 | 77.0 | 55.5 |
| Total N  | 67         | 54   | 57   | 33   | 52   | 23   | 80   | 21   | 74   | 461  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

### Reasons for Feeling No Increase in Number of Incidents of Elder Abuse

The elderly who reported that there has been no increase in the number of incidents of elder abuse were asked about the reasons for the same. Fig. 3.1b presents the analysis of this data. Nearly half (49%) of the elderly feel that there has not been an increase in the number of incidents of elder abuse. Here again, we observe wide variations in the perceptions of the elderly with Ahmedabad (79%) and Chennai (77%) recording the highest and Bhopal (20%) lowest preceded by Bangalore (26%) and Delhi NCR (33%).





Elderly who feel there has not been an increase in the number of incidents or incidence of elder abuse in the past 3 years were further asked about the reasons for feeling so. Around half (46%) each of the elderly reported steady income of elderly and more awareness among senior citizens about their rights as reasons for no increase in the incidence of elderly abuse. Mumbai recorded the highest percentage of elderly reporting both the reasons. No increase on incidence of elderly abuse due to 'Effective law and order' was reported highest in Chennai (58%) and lowest in Kolkata (7%). More than half (54%) of the elderly in Ahmedabad did not know the reasons for no increase even though they feel there has not been an increase in cases of elder abuse.

Table 3.1c Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling No Increase in Incidents of Elder Abuse in past 3 years (%)

| Reasons for<br>Feeling there has<br>not been an<br>increase      | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Steady income of elderly   | 54.5       | 82.6 | 39.5 | 32.8 | 69.3 | 40.2 | 70.0 | 15.3 | 69.2 | 46.4 |
| More awareness<br>among senior<br>citizens about their<br>rights | 54.5       | 91.3 | 76.7 | 58.2 | 55.1 | 31.1 | 15.0 | 11.5 | 26.9 | 46.0 |
| Effective law and order  | 27.2       | 28.2 | 55.8 | 7.4  | 36.7 | 58.4 | 40.0 | 10.2 | 15.3 | 30.5 |
| Others   | 3.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 10.0 | 6.4  | 0.0  | 1.8  |
| Don't know   | 9.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 11.9 | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 53.8 | 11.5 | 12.9 |
| No Response  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.5  | 0.0  | 0.4  |
| Total N  | 33         | 46   | 43   | 67   | 49   | 77   | 20   | 78   | 26   | 439  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

### **Neglect of Elderly**

The elderly were asked whether they feel that they are neglected. As Figure 3.1c indicates, one fifth (19%) of the elderly in this study as compared to more than one third (35%) last year, feel neglected. The feeling of being neglected was reported more in Bangalore, Hyderabad and Bhopal and low in Ahmedabad and Delhi NCR.

#### Occasions on which Elderly Feel Neglected

The elderly who reported that they are neglected were further asked about the occasions on which they feel so. Table 3.1d shows that three fourth (72%) of the elderly feel neglected sometimes while 17% feel neglected everyday. For the study purpose, the term 'sometimes' is defined as 'feeling among the elderly of being neglected on some occasions at any point of time'. The proportion of elderly feeling neglected sometimes is highest in big metro cities like Mumbai (94%), Hyderabad (89%), Chennai (86%) and Delhi NCR (80%). The feeling of being neglected everyday is highest in Bhopal (33%), followed by Bangalore (26%).

The feeling of being neglected is highest in the age group of 60-69 years (20%) and lowest among elderly aged 80+ years (15%)

Fig. 3.1c Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected, 2011

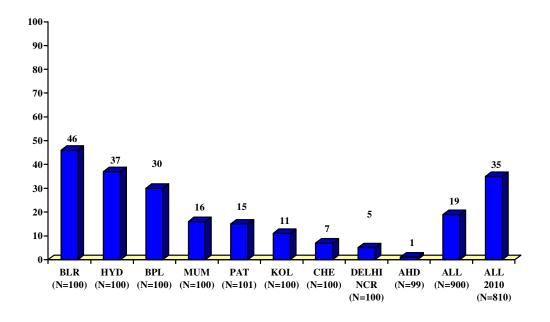


Fig. 3.1cc Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected, 2010

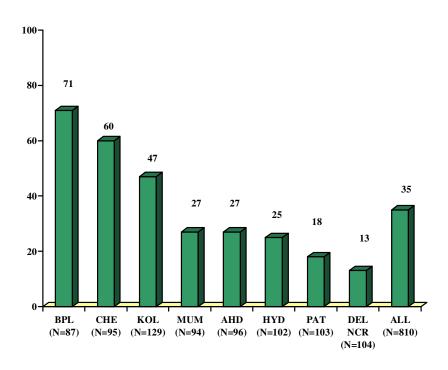


Fig. 3.1ccc Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected by Age, 2011

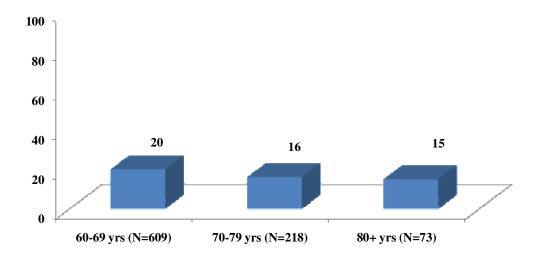


Table 3.1d Distribution of Elderly by Occasions on which they Feel Neglected (%), 2011

| Occasions                                     | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|-------------|
| Sometimes                                     | 80.0       | 93.7 | 89.1 | 72.7 | 60.0 | 85.7 | 53.3 | 100.0 | 63.0 | 72.0 | 50.9        |
| Everyday                                      | 20.0       | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 26.6 | 14.2 | 33.3 | 0.0   | 26.0 | 16.6 | 39.7        |
| During celebration at home/ within the family | 0.0        | 6.2  | 10.8 | 27.2 | 13.3 | 0.0  | 13.3 | 0.0   | 10.8 | 11.3 | 5.6         |
| Total N                                       | 5          | 16   | 37   | 11   | 15   | 7    | 30   | 1     | 46   | 168  | 287         |

Table 3.1dd Distribution of Elderly by Occasions on which they Feel Neglected (%), 2010

|  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Sometimes                                      | 69.2       | 72.0 | 60.0 | 48.3 | 57.9 | 47.4 | 22.6 | 88.5 | 50.9 |
| Everyday                                       | 15.4       | 24.0 | 28.0 | 51.7 | 26.3 | 40.4 | 61.3 | 7.7  | 39.7 |
| During celebrations at home /within the family | 7.7        | 4.0  | 4.0  | 0.0  | 10.5 | 10.5 | 8.1  | 0.0  | 5.6  |
| No response                                    | 7.7        | 0.0  | 8.0  | 0.0  | 5.3  | 1.8  | 8.1  | 3.8  | 3.8  |
| Total N  | 13         | 25   | 25   | 60   | 19   | 57   | 62   | 26   | 287  |

#### **Reasons for Feeling Neglected**

The elderly who feel that they are neglected were asked about the reasons for such feeling. By and large, **the feeling of being neglected stems from the family related factors such as 'not spending time' and 'not interacting'** (Table 3.1e). Two fifth (46%) of the elderly reported that the family members are busy with their own work/lives and neglect the elderly. This got reported more in Chennai, Patna, Ahmedabad and Delhi NCR. More than one third (37%) of the elderly feel neglected as family members do not interact with them. This was reported more in Kolkata and Bhopal.

More than two fifth (46%) of the elderly feel neglected as the family members do not interact with them. This reason was cited more by elderly from Bangalore and Hyderabad. 'Family members are busy in their own lives/ work' (40%) and 'Needs met with indifference' (38%) are the reasons cited for the feeling of being neglected by two fifth of the elderly across the cities. 'Family members don't spend time with me even when not busy with work' was reported by more than one fourth (29%) of the elderly. Lack of concern of family members in case of illness of the elderly also contributes to the feeling of being neglected among the elderly. This got reported more in Delhi NCR, Patna and Bangalore. Indifferent attitude of the domestic help also contributes to the feeling of being neglected with more prominence in Hyderabad (38%) and Patna (33%).

Table 3.1e Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Neglected (%), 2011

| Reasons  | DEL<br>NCR | ИUМ  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|-------------|
| Family members<br>are busy in their<br>own lives/ work                           | 0.0        | 56.2 | 27.0 | 63.6 | 60.0 | 42.8 | 60.0 | 100.0 | 21.7 | 39.8 | 45.6        |
| Family members<br>don't spend time<br>with me even<br>when not busy<br>with work | 0.0        | 56.2 | 37.8 | 18.1 | 13.3 | 28.5 | 30.0 | 0.0   | 21.7 | 28.5 | 29.3        |
| Family members<br>don't interact<br>with me                                      | 20.0       | 50.0 | 48.6 | 9.0  | 40.0 | 28.5 | 33.3 | 100.0 | 65.2 | 45.8 | 36.9        |
| Family members<br>don't care for me<br>when I'm ill                              | 60.0       | 6.2  | 29.7 | 0.0  | 40.0 | 28.5 | 30.0 | 0.0   | 32.6 | 27.9 | 18.8        |
| My needs are<br>met with<br>indifference   | 100.0      | 43.7 | 43.2 | 27.2 | 46.6 | 28.5 | 26.6 | 0.0   | 34.7 | 38.1 | 22.6        |
| Indifferent attitude of the domestic help  | 20.0       | 12.5 | 37.8 | 18.1 | 33.3 | 0.0  | 6.6  | 0.0   | 4.3  | 16.6 | 16.0        |
| Total N  | 5          | 16   | 37   | 11   | 15   | 7    | 30   | 1     | 46   | 168  | 287         |

Table 3.1ee Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for Feeling Neglected (%), 2010

| Reason  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Family members<br>busy with their own<br>lives /work                          | 53.8       | 32.0 | 32.0 | 45.0 | 63.2 | 68.4 | 24.2 | 57.7 | 45.6 |
| Family members don't interact with me   | 38.5       | 20.0 | 28.0 | 55.0 | 26.3 | 17.5 | 51.6 | 34.6 | 36.9 |
| Family members<br>don't spend time<br>with me even when<br>not busy with work | 23.1       | 20.0 | 12.0 | 53.3 | 31.6 | 7.0  | 30.6 | 46.2 | 29.3 |
| My needs are met with indifference  | 23.1       | 4.0  | 36.0 | 41.7 | 26.3 | 17.5 | 3.2  | 38.5 | 22.6 |
| Family members<br>don't care for me<br>when I'm ill                           | 38.5       | 4.0  | 20.0 | 26.7 | 15.8 | 17.5 | 8.1  | 34.6 | 18.8 |
| Indifferent attitude of the domestic help                                     | 46.2       | 8.0  | 20.0 | 38.3 | 5.3  | 1.8  | 6.5  | 15.4 | 16.0 |
| No one keeps contact with them  | 0.0        | 4.0  | 0.0  | 1.7  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.7  |
| No response   | 0.0        | 16.0 | 4.0  | 1.7  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.4  |
| Total N   | 13         | 25   | 25   | 60   | 19   | 57   | 62   | 26   | 287  |

#### Case Study 1

## 3.2 Abuse Faced by Elderly

This section provides the findings related to experience of abuse among the elderly. It presents the findings in terms of kind of abuse faced, person who abused and the context of abuse.

#### **Abuse Experienced by Elderly**

All the elderly were asked whether they have ever faced abuse. As Figure 3.2a indicates, more than one fifth of the elderly (22%) have ever experienced any type of

abuse. In the higher socio economic strata more than one third (36%) of the elderly had reported ever facing abuse. The proportion of elderly who reported to have faced abuse is highest in Bangalore, followed by Hyderabad (38%), Bhopal (30%) and Kolkata (23%). Verbal abuse is the most commonly reported abuse faced by the elderly from lower socio economic strata while it was neglect reported by the elderly from higher socio economic strata last year.

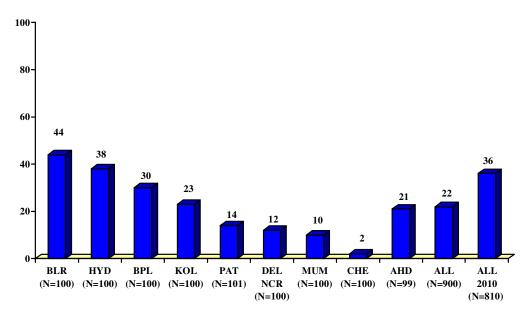
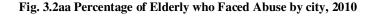
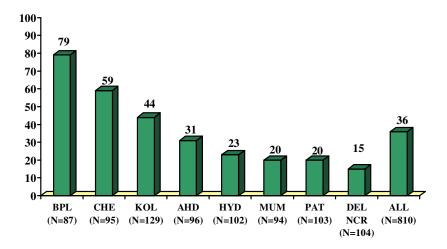


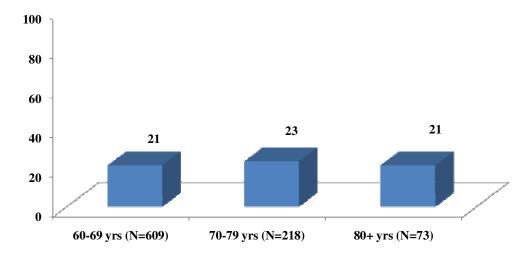
Fig. 3.2a Percentage of Elderly who Faced Any Kind of Abuse, 2011





More than one fifth each of the elderly in the age group of 60-69 years, 70-79 years and 80+ years have faced abuse. The percentage of elderly who have faced abuse is highest in the age group of 70-79 years. Thus, it is observed that higher cases of elder abuse occur among elderly after 70 years. This trend was also observed among the higher socio economic strata last year.

Fig. 3.2aaa Percentage of Elderly who Faced Any Kind of Abuse by Age, 2011



The qualitative findings reveal that elder abuse mostly is an urban phenomenon occurring in cities and towns. All the stakeholders interviewed said that elder abuse as trend is observed less in villages and rural areas. Mostly it's women who face elder abuse due to dependence on sons. The increasing trend of elder abuse may be attributed to many reasons such as change in the social fabric and cultural values. The new generation is opting for nuclear families, residences in cities are getting smaller hence the natural preference for nuclear families is also impacting the rise in the cases of elder abuse. Due to modernization and urbanization, children are busy in their own lives and work and spend less time with elders.

#### Kind of Abuse Faced

The elderly who reported to have faced abuse were further asked about the kind of abuse faced. The elderly in lower socio economic strata reportedly faced various types of abuse with verbal abuse being the most common form of abuse followed by emotional abuse, neglect and physical abuse (Table 3.2a). Last year, showing disrespect was the highest form of abuse reported by the elderly in higher socio economic strata. Verbal abuse is reported more in Delhi NCR, Mumbai, Hyderabad and Bangalore while emotional abuse seems to be more in Bangalore. Bangalore also has the highest percentage of elderly reporting neglect.

Table 3.2a Distribution of Elderly by Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2011

| Kind of<br>Abuse Faced | DEL<br>NCR | MUM   | HYD   | KOL  | PAT   | СНЕ   | BPL  | AHD  | BLR   | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|------------------------|------------|-------|-------|------|-------|-------|------|------|-------|------|-------------|
| Physical<br>Abuse      | 33.3       | 100.0 | 15.7  | 8.7  | 71.4  | 100.0 | 16.6 | 0.0  | 36.3  | 28.3 | 14.1        |
| Emotional<br>Abuse     | 33.3       | 100.0 | 18.4  | 0.0  | 85.7  | 100.0 | 76.6 | 23.8 | 100.0 | 55.1 | 25.8        |
| Verbal Abuse           | 100.0      | 100.0 | 100.0 | 95.6 | 92.8  | 100.0 | 83.3 | 47.6 | 90.9  | 88.6 | 37.8        |
| Economic<br>Abuse      | 33.3       | 50.0  | 15.7  | 8.7  | 42.8  | 0.0   | 3.3  | 0.0  | 13.6  | 15.4 | 28.2        |
| Showing disrespect     | 8.3        | 0.0   | 34.2  | 4.3  | 0.0   | 50.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 27.2  | 19.5 | 40.2        |
| Neglect                | 33.3       | 0.0   | 21.0  | 0.0  | 57.14 | 0.0   | 33.3 | 28.5 | 70.4  | 34.5 | 33.7        |
| Total N                | 12         | 10    | 38    | 23   | 14    | 2     | 30   | 21   | 44    | 194  | 291         |

Table 3.2aa Distribution of Elderly by Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2010

| Kind of abuse      | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|--------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Showing Disrespect | 31.3       | 26.3 | 30.4 | 54.4 | 28.6 | 71.4 | 17.4 | 36.7 | 40.2 |
| Verbal Abuse       | 25.0       | 78.9 | 39.1 | 52.6 | 23.8 | 23.2 | 24.6 | 56.7 | 37.8 |
| Neglect            | 25.0       | 15.8 | 30.4 | 64.9 | 14.3 | 7.1  | 44.9 | 30.0 | 33.7 |
| Economic Abuse     | 12.5       | 5.3  | 21.7 | 49.1 | 23.8 | 33.9 | 18.8 | 30.0 | 28.2 |
| Emotional Abuse    | 62.5       | 10.5 | 39.1 | 54.4 | 14.3 | 7.1  | 10.1 | 30.0 | 25.8 |
| Physical Abuse     | 12.5       | 21.1 | 21.7 | 22.8 | 19.0 | 3.6  | 7.2  | 20.0 | 14.1 |
| No response        | 18.8       | 10.5 | 0.0  | 7.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 4.3  | 13.3 | 7.9  |
| Others             | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Indifferent        | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Behaviour Total N  | 16         | 19   | 23   | 57   | 21   | 56   | 69   | 30   | 291  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

In this year's study, effort made to go deeper into the kind of abuse faced by the elderly. Table 3.2b presents the findings for the same. In physical abuse, beating followed by restricted movement within the house was reported the most. In case of emotional abuse, mental torture was reported the most with Mumbai recording the highest (84%). 'Speaking in loud voice' is the highest percentage of abuse in case of verbal abuse. Other forms of verbal abuse reported include using foul language and name calling as reported by 46% and 35% of elderly respectively. Three fifth (60%) of the elderly reported taking of property illegally while half reported stealing of personal belongings as forms of economic abuse.

Table 3.2b Distribution of Elderly by Specific Kind of Abuse Faced (%), 2011

| -         | Kind of Abuse<br>Faced                                   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM   | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ   | BPL   | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|-----------|--|------------|-------|------|------|------|-------|-------|------|------|------|
|           | Beating  | 50.0       | 50.0  | 83.3 | 50.0 | 40.0 | 100.0 | 20.0  | 0.0  | 56.2 | 52.7 |
|           | Molestation  | 25.0       | 10.0  | 0.0  | 50.0 | 10.0 | 0.0   | 20.0  | 0.0  | 6.2  | 10.9 |
| Physical  | Tying to bed/<br>Chair                                   | 25.0       | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0  | 6.2  | 3.6  |
| Abuse     | Restricted<br>movement<br>within house                   | 50.0       | 40.0  | 66.6 | 0.0  | 50.0 | 100.0 | 60.0  | 0.0  | 50.0 | 50.9 |
|           | No response  | 0.0        | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 10.0 | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.8  |
|           | Total N  | 4          | 10    | 6    | 2    | 10   | 2     | 5     | 0    | 16   | 55   |
| Emotional | Mental torture   | 25.0       | 100.0 | 85.7 | 0.0  | 83.3 | 100.0 | 78.2  | 100  | 47.7 | 68.2 |
| Abuse     | Abandonment  | 100.0      | 10.0  | 14.2 | 0.0  | 41.6 | 0.0   | 43.4  | 0.0  | 84.0 | 54.2 |
|           | Total N  | 4          | 10    | 7    | 0    | 12   | 2     | 23    | 5    | 44   | 107  |
|           | Speaking in loud voice                                   | 66.6       | 80.0  | 97.3 | 90.9 | 69.2 | 100.0 | 96.0  | 30.0 | 35.0 | 72.6 |
| Verbal    | Using foul language                                      | 83.3       | 50.0  | 34.2 | 90.9 | 61.5 | 100.0 | 44.0  | 30.0 | 17.5 | 45.9 |
| Abuse     | Name-calling   | 33.3       | 0.0   | 78.9 | 13.6 | 15.3 | 50.0  | 24.0  | 0.0  | 35.0 | 34.8 |
|           | Accusing and blaming                                     | 16.6       | 0.0   | 47.3 | 0.0  | 15.3 | 50.0  | 4.0   | 40.0 | 50.0 | 27.9 |
|           | Total N  | 12         | 10    | 38   | 22   | 13   | 2     | 25    | 10   | 40   | 172  |
|           | Illegal taking of property                               | 100.0      | 20.0  | 33.3 | 50.0 | 83.3 | 0.0   | 100.0 | 0.0  | 66.6 | 60.0 |
| Economic  | Stealing of personal belonging                           | 50.0       | 80.0  | 50.0 | 0.0  | 33.3 | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0  | 66.6 | 50.0 |
| Abuse     | Forcing changes<br>to wills or<br>financial<br>documents | 25.0       | 0.0   | 33.3 | 50.0 | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0  | 33.3 | 20.0 |
|           | Total N  | 4          | 5     | 6    | 2    | 6    | 0     | 1     | 0    | 6    | 30   |

#### Case Study 2

Sanchi Sharma (name changed), 83 years, M.A. in Psychology works in a rural based woman's organisation focusing on micro finance. She has been staying in Jeevan Sandhya for the last 14 years. She has one son and a daughter. Her son is married and has a child. After her son's marriage, her daughter-in-law did not treat her well. She used to speak to her rudely, often arguing and fighting over all household matters from cooking, cleaning, managing the household etc. She says, "my daughter-in-law would quarrel with me for every small matter in the house. It was very emotionally draining for me. At times I used to speak about this to my son but with no effect. What could he also do in this? He has to live his life with his wife and child"

After two years of marriage, Mrs. Sharma moved out of the house and came to stay in Jeevan Sandhya after getting reference from one of her friends. She says her son comes to visit her sometimes. In her words, "I miss him and my grandson a lot". But such is life. Nothing can be done.

She is currently living alone and working. She says, "I feel safe here....I am financially independent and do not need any support from anyone"

#### Person who Abused

The elderly who faced abuse were asked about the person who abused them. Daughter-in-law and son emerge as the major abusers as 63% and 44% of the elderly respectively reported so. In one sixth each of the cases, daughter and son-in-law are the abusers. Abuse by son was reported more in Patna and Bangalore, while abuse by daughter-in-law was reported more in almost all the cities except Bangalore. Abuse by domestic help was reported more in Kolkata (9%) and Patna (7%). Son emerged as the major abuser last year (among elderly from higher socio economic strata) while this year among the elderly from lower socio economic strata, it was daughter-in-law (Table 3.2c).

Those who reported ever facing abuse were further analyzed by their dependency on anyone to carry out daily routine activities. The combined value for all cities together indicates that more than one third of the elderly who faced any kind of abuse are found to be dependent on anyone. Across the cities the same varies from 82% in Hyderabad to 10% in Ahmedabad. Additional analysis of the elderly who reported ever facing abuse with their dependency on anyone to carry out daily routine activities shows that out of 73 such cases, 47% of the elderly faced abuse from the daughter-in-law and were also dependent on her for daily routine activities.

Table 3.2c Distribution of Elderly by Person who Abused (%), 2011

| Person who<br>Abused | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|----------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------------|
| Son                  | 50.0       | 50.0 | 31.5 | 26.0 | 71.4 | 0.0  | 40.0 | 47.6 | 56.8 | 44.3 | 53.6        |
| Daughter             | 0.0        | 0.0  | 2.6  | 8.7  | 7.1  | 50.0 | 0.0  | 4.7  | 20.4 | 7.7  | 14.4        |
| Son-in-law           | 0.0        | 0.0  | 5.2  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.3  | 0.0  | 20.4 | 6.1  | 14.8        |
| Daughter-in-law      | 100.0      | 50.0 | 89.4 | 56.5 | 71.4 | 50.0 | 86.6 | 47.6 | 27.2 | 63.4 | 43.3        |
| Domestic help        | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 8.7  | 7.1  | 0.0  | 3.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.0  | 5.5         |
| Others               | 0.0        | 0.0  | 5.2  | 21.7 | 7.1  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.2  | 4.6  |             |
| Total N              | 12         | 10   | 38   | 23   | 14   | 2    | 30   | 21   | 44   | 194  | 291         |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

Table 3.2cc Distribution of Elderly by Person who Abused (%), 2010

| Person who abused | DEL  | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | CHE  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|-------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
|                   | NCR  |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
| Son               | 37.5 | 42.1 | 47.8 | 54.4 | 57.1 | 48.2 | 69.6 | 43.3 | 53.6 |
| Daughter-in-law   | 18.8 | 47.4 | 47.8 | 56.1 | 23.8 | 51.8 | 24.6 | 66.7 | 43.3 |
| Son-in-law        | 6.3  | 0.0  | 8.7  | 10.5 | 4.8  | 12.5 | 36.2 | 3.3  | 14.8 |
| Daughter          | 6.3  | 5.3  | 8.7  | 19.3 | 14.3 | 25.0 | 10.1 | 10.0 | 14.4 |
| Domestic help     | 18.8 | 0.0  | 8.7  | 3.5  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 7.2  | 13.3 | 5.5  |
| Relative          | 0.0  | 10.5 | 4.3  | 5.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.3  | 2.4  |
| Spouse            | 6.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.4  | 3.3  | 2.1  |
| Family Members    | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 6.7  | 1.0  |
| Tempo Driver      | 0.0  | 5.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Neighbour         | 6.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| Grandchildren     | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |
| No response       | 25.0 | 10.5 | 4.3  | 5.3  | 4.8  | 7.1  | 1.4  | 0.0  | 5.5  |
| Total N           | 16   | 19   | 23   | 57   | 21   | 56   | 69   | 30   | 291  |

#### Case Study 3

Barsi (name changed) aged 70 yrs, is a widow, illiterate, living in her own house with her sons. Her source of income is pension. She is also financially dependent on her children. She needs assistance for her daily routine activities due to her physical disability. Her daughter-in-law provides assistance in her daily activities like inhouse movement, cleaning, washing, going out etc. Barsi says, "even though my daughter-in-law assists me in all the activities, she does it grudgingly. She always speaks in loud voice and uses foul language. The daughter-in-law often tells her "Budhiya Marti Bhi Nahi Hai" (the old woman does not even die) to her face and to others in the community".

Barsi says that these kinds of words always hurt her. If she tells anything to her sons about this, they don't pay any attention to it and tell her "we are not interested to know about your little arguments". She has never approached any person or discussed with others in the neighbourhood or the extended family. In her words, "after all they are family members, if I tell others, what will the society think? She further states, "at the end, it is my family members who will take care of me in my final days".

#### Case Study 4

Danish (name changed), aged 65 years, widower is a tailor master. He has not had any formal education. He lives with his 2 sons, their wives and 5 grandchildren. Currently, he is not able to do any work due to illness and depends on his family for all his daily needs. He says his daughter-in-law always harasses him and uses rough language all through the day. He keeps poor health and needs medication daily. He is financially dependent on his sons for medical expenditure. Whenever he asks them for money to buy medicines they refuse to give them and say "we don't have enough money to fulfill the children's requirement, how will it be possible to give you any money for treatment". When Danish's neighbour, who is a Welfare Officer suggested him to take action against the sons, he refused. He says, "after all they are my sons and I would never wish any harm upon them".

#### **Context of Abuse Faced**

The elderly, who reported having faced abuse, were further asked about the context in which abuse occurred. Half of the elderly from the lower socio economic strata reported facing abuse because of lack of emotional support followed by lack of health care (33%) and lack of basic necessities like food, clothing etc (32%). The percentage of elderly reporting lack of emotional support is highest in Hyderabad, followed by Mumbai. Lack of health care includes not having access to medical facilities or children not taking the elderly to a health care provider during illness or not giving them money to buy medicines.

Table 3.2d shows that one fifth (21%) of the elderly faced abuse due to lack of physical space within the house. This was reported highest in Chennai and Bhopal followed by Patna.

Lack of adjustment among family members was reported by one fourth (24%) of the elderly with the highest being reported in Hyderabad. Other contexts mentioned include dependence on others due to disability and property issues. Last year among the elderly from higher socio economic strata, property issues emerged as the most common context for abuse.

Table 3.2d Distribution of Elderly by Context of Abuse Faced (%), 2011

| Context  | DEL<br>NCR | иим  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ   | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|-------------|
| Due to Property issues                                 | 25.0       | 0.0  | 28.9 | 8.7  | 42.8 | 50.0  | 26.6 | 0.0  | 11.3 | 18.5 | 35.4        |
| Lack of physical space within the house                | 25.0       | 30.0 | 10.5 | 26.0 | 35.7 | 50.0  | 40.0 | 0.0  | 13.6 | 20.6 | 17.9        |
| Lack of emotional support                              | 8.3        | 70.0 | 89.4 | 8.7  | 42.8 | 0.0   | 36.6 | 47.6 | 56.8 | 49.4 | 30.2        |
| Lack of Health care                                    | 50.0       | 10.0 | 50.0 | 17.3 | 21.4 | 50.0  | 6.6  | 9.5  | 59.0 | 32.9 | 22.0        |
| Lack of basic necessities                              | 58.3       | 50.0 | 2.6  | 56.5 | 42.8 | 0.0   | 46.6 | 0.0  | 36.3 | 31.9 | 29.2        |
| Over the issue of raising children                     | 16.6       | 10.0 | 0.0  | 4.3  | 42.8 | 100.0 | 0.0  | 19.0 | 0.0  | 8.2  | 5.8         |
| Over the issue of managing the household               | 16.6       | 10.0 | 5.2  | 4.3  | 0.0  | 50.0  | 6.6  | 23.8 | 4.5  | 8.2  | 6.9         |
| Financial dependence                                   | 33.3       | 10.0 | 13.1 | 8.7  | 35.7 | 0.0   | 26.6 | 0.0  | 20.4 | 17.5 | 6.2         |
| Dependence on others due to disability                 | 25.0       | 0.0  | 60.5 | 30.4 | 0.0  | 50.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 9.0  | 19.5 | 4.1         |
| Disrespect by/<br>negative attitude of<br>own children | 0.0        | 30.0 | 21.0 | 4.3  | 0.0  | 50.0  | 20.0 | 0.0  | 13.6 | 12.8 | 17.5        |
| Lack of adjustment                                     | 0.0        | 0.0  | 55.2 | 8.7  | 14.2 | 50.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 25.0 | 24.2 | 12.7        |
| Others   | 8.3        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.5  |             |
| No Response  | 0.0        | 10.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.5  | 6.5         |
| Total N  | 12         | 10   | 38   | 23   | 14   | 2     | 30   | 21   | 44   | 194  | 291         |

Table 3.2dd Distribution of Elderly by Context of Abuse Faced (%), 2010

| Context  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Due to Property issues                           | 12.5       | 42.1 | 21.7 | 22.8 | 14.3 | 51.8 | 50.7 | 26.7 | 35.4 |
| Lack of Emotional<br>Support                     | 43.8       | 26.3 | 47.8 | 36.8 | 19.0 | 25.0 | 17.4 | 46.7 | 30.2 |
| Lack of Basic necessities                        | 0.0        | 5.3  | 17.4 | 61.4 | 9.5  | 35.7 | 15.9 | 40.0 | 29.2 |
| Lack of Health care                              | 25.0       | 0.0  | 13.0 | 42.1 | 14.3 | 17.9 | 10.1 | 43.3 | 22.0 |
| Lack of physical space within the house          | 18.8       | 10.5 | 21.7 | 26.3 | 19.0 | 16.1 | 11.6 | 20.0 | 17.9 |
| Disrespect by /Negative attitude of own children | 12.5       | 10.5 | 26.1 | 33.3 | 0.0  | 3.6  | 18.8 | 23.3 | 17.5 |
| Lack of adjustment                               | 25.0       | 15.8 | 17.4 | 19.3 | 19.0 | 12.5 | 5.8  | 0.0  | 12.7 |
| Over the issue of managing the household         | 12.5       | 5.3  | 8.7  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.8  | 36.7 | 6.9  |
| Financial Dependence                             | 0.0        | 5.3  | 4.3  | 15.8 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 16.7 | 6.2  |
| Over the issue of raising children               | 6.3        | 5.3  | 13   | 5.3  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 0.0  | 26.7 | 5.8  |
| Dependence on others due to disability           | 6.3        | 0.0  | 4.3  | 8.8  | 0.0  | 1.8  | 1.4  | 10.0 | 4.1  |
| No response                                      | 31.3       | 10.5 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 38.1 | 3.6  | 2.9  | 0.0  | 6.5  |
| Total N  | 16         | 19   | 23   | 57   | 21   | 56   | 69   | 30   | 291  |

Different stakeholders feel that there has been an increase in the cases of elder abuse in the past 3 years. The number of cases reported in all cities except Ahmedabad and Hyderabad are 12-15 cases in the past 3 years. In Hyderabad, the number of cases, as reported by police and lawyers is 15-20 cases in the past 3 years. In comparison, Ahmedabad reported less number of cases i.e. 4-5 cases in the past 3 years. On the rising number of cases of elder abuse, the Social Welfare Officers feel,

"Family members don't interact with the elders for taking any decision. Elders are left alone and no one communicates with them. This has a psychological impact on the elders who feel as if no one wants them anymore".

#### According to a Police Officer in Delhi,

"On an average, we receive about 3-4 cases of elder abuse per year. These range from property disputes to physical abuse. Generally, cases of abuse due to property disputes are more".

#### As per a lawyer in Chennai,

".....the problem stems from the fact that the elderly is dependent physically, emotionally, financially for their day to day activities which is frowned upon and seen as an inconvenience and burden by the children".

#### Case Study 5

#### 3.3 Action Taken to address Abuse Faced and Reasons

This section gives the findings for the action taken by the elderly to address abuse faced, their willingness to take concrete action and reasons for not willing to take concrete action.

#### **Person Approached When faced Abuse**

The elderly who faced abuse were asked whether they have taken any action to address the same. More than two third (68%) of the elderly from the lower socio economic strata did not take any action when they faced abuse (Table 3.3a). In last year's study among the higher socio economic strata 53% of the elderly had reported this. The percentage of elderly reporting this is higher in Delhi NCR, Kolkata and Ahmedabad.

The elderly who took some action were further asked about the person approached. One fourth of the elderly who took action (25%) reported discussing about the abuse faced with others in the family or in the neighbourhood or community. The percentage of elderly who approached a social worker is one tenth, with Bangalore and Mumbai reporting the highest. Other persons approached by the elderly include counsellor and lawyer for legal consultation. The percentage of elderly reporting filing a complaint with Police is very low (1%).

Table 3.3a Distribution of Elderly by Person Approached when faced Abuse (%), 2011

| Person<br>Approached  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|-------------|
| Approached Social worker                                      | 8.3        | 20.0 | 10.5 | 4.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 20.4 | 8.7  | 24.3        |
| Approached<br>Counsellor                                      | 0.0        | 20.0 | 7.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 4.5  | 3.6  | 9.7         |
| Senior Citizen's<br>Association/RWA                           | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 2.2  | 0.5  | 6.1         |
| Filed a complaint with Police                                 | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 7.1  | 0.0  | 3.3  | 0.0   | 0.0  | 1.0  | 4.0         |
| Legal<br>Consultation with<br>Lawyer                          | 0.0        | 0.0  | 5.2  | 0.0  | 7.1  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0  | 1.5  | 2.0         |
| Discussed with others in the family/ neighbourhood/ community | 8.3        | 0.0  | 73.6 | 17.3 | 28.5 | 50.0 | 30.0 | 0.0   | 4.5  | 25.2 | 25.5        |
| Did not do anything   | 91.6       | 80.0 | 23.6 | 82.6 | 64.2 | 50.0 | 66.6 | 100.0 | 77.2 | 68.0 | 53.4        |
| Total N   | 12         | 10   | 38   | 23   | 14   | 2    | 30   | 21    | 44   | 194  | 247         |

Table 3.3aa Distribution of Elderly - Person Approached when faced Abuse (%), 2010

| Person approached   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| No action taken   | 16.7       | 5.3  | 22.2 | 46.0 | 27.3 | 80.0 | 68.9 | 61.9 | 53.4 |
| Discussed with others in<br>the family /<br>Neighbourhood/Communi<br>ty | 16.7       | 36.8 | 50.0 | 36.0 | 36.4 | 5.5  | 19.7 | 38.1 | 25.5 |
| Approached Social worker  | 0.0        | 42.1 | 27.8 | 64.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.3  | 4.8  | 24.3 |
| Approached Counsellor   | 0.0        | 0.0  | 5.6  | 32.0 | 18.2 | 5.5  | 0.0  | 9.5  | 9.7  |
| Senior Citizen's<br>Association   | 33.3       | 5.3  | 16.7 | 2.0  | 27.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 14.3 | 6.1  |
| Police  | 16.7       | 5.3  | 5.6  | 8.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 9.5  | 4.0  |
| Lawyer  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 5.6  | 2.0  | 18.2 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 4.8  | 2.0  |
| No response   | 41.7       | 36.8 | 11.1 | 4.0  | 0.0  | 9.1  | 9.8  | 14.3 | 12.1 |
| Total N   | 12         | 19   | 18   | 50   | 11   | 55   | 61   | 21   | 247  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Registration of Complaint against Abuser**

The elderly who reported facing abuse were asked if they ever registered a complaint against the abuse faced. Most (98%) of elderly reported not registering a complaint against abuse faced, with relatively higher percentages being observed in Hyderabad and Delhi NCR (Fig. 3.3a). Therefore, it can be seen that elderly prefer not to file a complaint against abuse faced as it is the household members who are the abusers.

Fig. 3.3a Percentage of Elderly who have Ever Registered a Complaint against Abuse faced, 2011

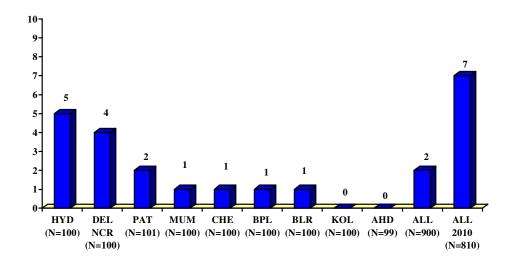
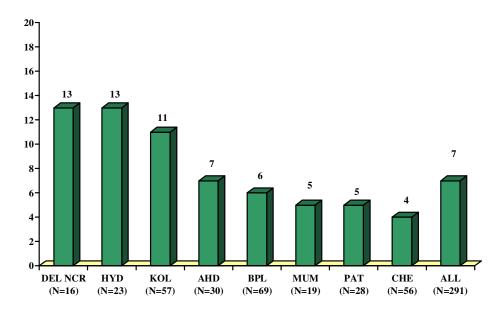
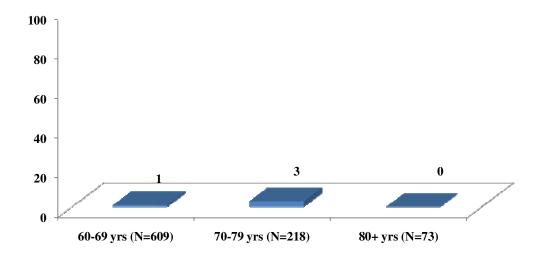


Fig. 3.3aa Percentage of Elderly who Registered Complaint against Abuser, 2010



Among the elderly who faced abuse, less than one tenth each in the age groups of 60-69 years (1%) and 70-79 years (3%) registered complaint against the abuser. No complaint was registered by elderly in the age group of 80+ years who faced abuse. This trend among the elderly aged 80+ years was also noticeable among the elderly from the higher socio economic strata in the same age group.

Fig. 3.3aaa Percentage of Elderly who have Ever Registered a Complaint against Abuse faced by Age, 2011



#### Case Study 6

Dinesh Dave (name changed), 86 years was a Headmaster. He has two sons and two daughters. His economic condition is very poor. He had divided his property (house) in 3 parts, one each for the sons and one part for himself. He gave his part on rent to his daughter. His elder son cheated him. In the words of Mr. Dave, "He had taken a loan of Rs. 8,00,000/- from me and had said that he will return the amount within 2 years". More than 7 years passed and when he did not return the amount, he had a talk with his son about when he would be returning the same. To his shock, his son told him that he had not taken any loan and that even if he had, it was his father's duty to help him out. His son told him "what will you do with all this money, after all you have earned it for your family only".

After this, Mr. Dave filed a complaint with the Police and consulted a lawyer for legal consultation. He says "I went to court daily but didn't get any reprieve". He is now living separately in an old age home with his wife. Mr. Dave says, "Both my sons are together in this and have succeeding in taking all my property, bank balance, Fixed Deposit. I have lost everything. I and my wife are living like orphans. My daughters are helping us out at times but they also have limitations. The money I had earned and saved up for our old age is all gone and we are in this situation because of our sons".

#### Result of Complaint registered against Abuser

The elderly who registered complaint against the abuse faced were asked about the result of the complaint. Two fifth (40%) of the elderly reported that nothing concrete came out of it. One fifth of the elderly reported that as a result of the complaint, the police carried out home visit. Nearly half of the elderly reported 'police giving protection'. Other responses include 'harassment by the police and lawyers', 'spent a lot of money on them' and further abuse afterwards (Table 3.3b).

Table 3.3b Distribution of Elderly by Result of Complaint Registered against Case of Abuse (%), 2011

| Result  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM   | HYD  | KOL | PAT   | СНЕ   | BPL   | AHD | BLR   | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---|------------|-------|------|-----|-------|-------|-------|-----|-------|------|-------------|
| Action taken by the Police/ Lawyers                     | 0.0        | 0.0   | 40.0 |     | 0.0   | 100.0 | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 20.0 | 21.2        |
| Nothing concrete came out of it                         | 25.0       | 0.0   | 60.0 |     | 50.0  | 100.0 | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 40.0 | 33.3        |
| Police carried out home visit                           | 25.0       | 0.0   | 40.0 |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 20.0 | 27.3        |
| Police gave us protection                               | 50.0       | 100.0 | 80.0 |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 46.6 | 18.2        |
| We had an out of court settlement                       | 0.0        | 0.0   | 40.0 |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 13.3 | 6.1         |
| I received financial compensation from the abuser       | 0.0        | 0.0   | 40.0 |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 13.3 | 9.1         |
| Now I have a place to stay                              | 0.0        | 100.0 | 0.0  |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 100.0 |     | 0.0   | 13.3 | 18.2        |
| I was harassed by the Police/ Lawyers                   | 75.0       | 100.0 | 0.0  |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 26.6 | 9.1         |
| Had to spend a lot of<br>money on Police and<br>Lawyers | 25.0       | 100.0 | 0.0  |     | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 100.0 | 20.0 | 6.1         |
| It led to further abuse afterwards                      | 0.0        | 0.0   | 0.0  |     | 100.0 | 0.0   | 0.0   |     | 100.0 | 20.0 | 9.1         |
| Did not face abuse afterwards                           | 0.0        | 0.0   | 0.0  |     | 50.0  | 100.0 | 0.0   |     | 0.0   | 13.3 | 6.1         |
| Total N   | 4          | 1     | 5    |     | 2     | 1     | 1     |     | 1     | 15   | 33          |

Table 3.3bb Distribution of Elderly by Result of Complaint Registered against Abuser (%), 2010

| Result  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Nothing concrete came out of it                   | 20.0       | 80.0 | 33.3 | 37.5 | 50.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 50.0 | 33.3 |
| Police carried out home visit                     | 20.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 50.0 | 0.0  | 50.0 | 16.7 | 50.0 | 27.3 |
| Action taken by the police /lawyers               | 20.0       | 0.0  | 66.7 | 12.5 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 33.3 | 50.0 | 21.2 |
| Now I have a place to stay                        | 20.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 50.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 18.2 |
| Police gave us protection                         | 40.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 25.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 16.7 | 0.0  | 18.2 |
| I received financial compensation from the abuser | 20.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 50.0 | 9.1  |
| I was harassed by the police /lawyers             | 20.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 16.7 | 0.0  | 9.1  |
| We had an out of court settlement                 | 0.0        | 0.0  | 66.7 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 6.1  |
| Had to spend a lot of money on police and lawyers | 20.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 6.1  |
| It led to further abuse                           | 40.0       | 0.0  | 33.3 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 9.1  |
| Did not face abuse afterwards                     | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 25.0 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 6.1  |
| No response                                       | 0.0        | 20.0 | 0.0  | 12.5 | 50.0 | 50.0 | 16.7 | 0.0  | 15.2 |
| Total N   | 5          | 5    | 3    | 8    | 2    | 2    | 6    | 2    | 33   |

#### Willingness to Take Concrete Action against Abuse

The elderly were asked if they would be willing to take any concrete action if faced with abuse in future. Figure 3.3b summarizes the findings. More than one fourth (29%) of the elderly in the lower socio economic strata as compared to nearly half of the elderly (48%) last year (from the higher socio economic strata) expressed willingness to take concrete action, with this percentage being highest in Delhi NCR followed by Kolkata and Patna and Mumbai. In comparison, 11% in Chennai and 19% in Bhopal are willing to take any concrete action against abuse.

Fig. 3.3b Percentage of Elderly Willing to take any Concrete Action for Abuse, 2011

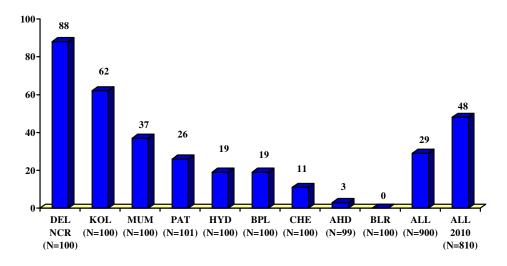
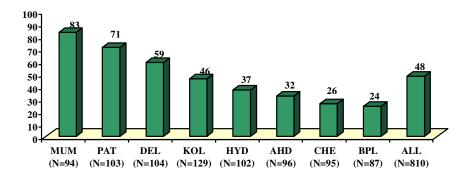


Fig. 3.3bb Percentage of Elderly who are Willing to Take Concrete Action against Abuse, 2010



#### Reasons for not willing to take Concrete Action against Abuse

The elderly who are not willing to take any concrete action against abuse faced were further asked about the reasons for feeling so. The feeling that 'it would lead to further abuse' and 'sense of shame in the community' are the topmost reasons reported (Table 3.3c). Mumbai and Bangalore reported the highest percentage of elderly who fear further abuse while Hyderabad and Bangalore recorded the highest for feeling sense of shame in the community. Two fifth (40%) of the elderly feel that 'nothing concrete will happen' upon taking action against abuse. This got reported highest in Ahmedabad and Delhi NCR.

Other reasons cited for not pursuing any concrete action against abuse include 'unnecessary entanglement in legal hassles', 'because of financial dependence of the elderly' and 'fear of getting harassed by the police'.

Table 3.3c Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Taking Concrete Action against Abuse (%), 2011

| Reason for not<br>taking concrete<br>action               | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AH D | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------------|
| Because I would feel a sense of shame in the community    | 16.6       | 41.2 | 77.7 | 36.8 | 30.6 | 39.3 | 38.2 | 5.2  | 63.0 | 41.2 | 30.3        |
| I feel further abuse                                      | 25.0       | 73.0 | 43.2 | 52.6 | 30.6 | 46.0 | 48.1 | 5.2  | 71.0 | 44.5 | 20.6        |
| Because of my financial dependence on the abuser          | 0.0        | 60.3 | 53.0 | 34.2 | 8.0  | 15.7 | 13.5 | 3.1  | 25.0 | 24.0 | 10.4        |
| I feel I may get<br>harassed by police                    | 8.3        | 44.4 | 2.4  | 18.4 | 30.6 | 19.1 | 19.7 | 5.2  | 10.0 | 17.1 | 8.5         |
| I will unnecessarily<br>get entangled in legal<br>hassles | 16.6       | 77.7 | 13.5 | 10.5 | 14.6 | 34.8 | 29.6 | 44.7 | 7.0  | 28.6 | 8.7         |
| I feel nothing concrete will happen                       | 66.6       | 44.4 | 29.6 | 44.7 | 26.6 | 51.6 | 12.3 | 83.3 | 21.0 | 40.0 | 38.1        |
| Others  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.3  | 0.0  | 1.2  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.3  |             |
| DK / CS   | 8.3        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.1  | 0.0  | 0.7  |             |
| Total N   | 12         | 63   | 81   | 38   | 75   | 89   | 81   | 96   | 100  | 635  | 423         |

Table 3.3cc Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Taking Concrete Action against Abuse (%), 2010

| Reason for not taking concrete action                  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AH D | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| I feel nothing concrete will happen                    | 32.6       | 6.3  | 25.0 | 31.9 | 50.0 | 65.7 | 10.6 | 61.5 | 38.1 |
| Because I would feel a sense of shame in the community | 23.3       | 6.3  | 32.8 | 23.2 | 30.0 | 14.3 | 39.4 | 53.8 | 30.3 |
| I fear further abuse                                   | 18.6       | 6.3  | 14.1 | 23.2 | 30.0 | 5.7  | 16.7 | 44.6 | 20.6 |
| Because of my financial dependence on the abuser       | 9.3        | 0.0  | 10.9 | 21.7 | 10.0 | 2.9  | 3.0  | 16.9 | 10.4 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles    | 16.3       | 6.3  | 3.1  | 4.3  | 10.0 | 5.7  | 4.5  | 21.5 | 8.7  |
| I feel I may get harassed by the police                | 18.6       | 0.0  | 4.7  | 4.3  | 10.0 | 2.9  | 3.0  | 23.1 | 8.5  |
| Don't want to take any action against family           | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.4  | 3.3  | 0.0  | 1.5  | 0.0  | 0.7  |
| No strength to pursue any action                       | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.5  |
| No response  | 48.8       | 75.0 | 35.9 | 26.1 | 10.0 | 12.9 | 28.8 | 7.7  | 26   |
| Total N  | 43         | 16   | 64   | 69   | 30   | 70   | 66   | 65   | 423  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

## 3.4 Awareness of Existing Laws, Policies and Programmes against Abuse

This section presents the findings related to the awareness of existing laws, policies and programmes against abuse among the elderly across 9 cities.

#### Awareness of Laws and Programmes against Abuse

The elderly were asked about their knowledge of laws and programmes against abuse. Figure 3.4a indicates low levels of awareness as less than one fifth of the elderly (17%) are aware of the existing laws and programmes against abuse. This awareness is low as compared to that among the higher socio economic strata (33%). The awareness of laws and programmes is highest in Bhopal and Chennai and lowest in Ahmedabad (1%) and Patna (4%). One fifth of the elderly as compared to half (54%) in 2010 (among the elderly from higher socio economic strata) in Delhi NCR reported awareness of laws and policies against abuse.

Fig. 3.4a Percentage of Elderly Aware of Existing Laws and Policies against Abuse/ Crime, 2011

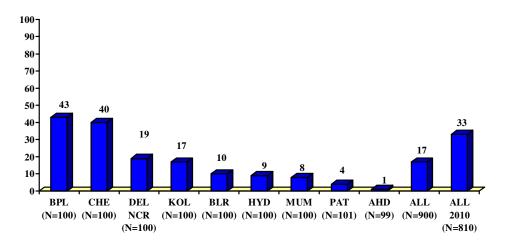
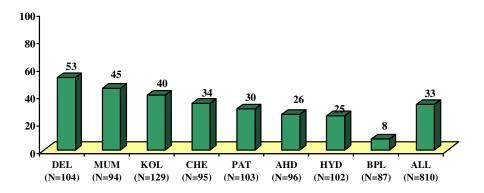
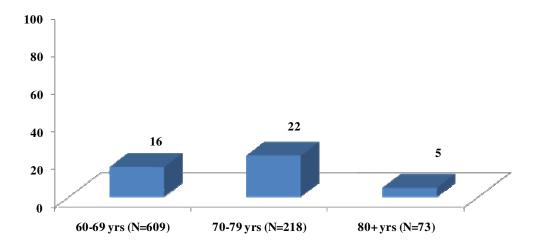


Fig. 3.4aa Percentage of Elderly Aware of Laws and Programmes against Abuse, 2010



45

Fig. 3.4a Percentage of Elderly Aware of Existing Laws and Policies against Abuse by Age, 2011



The awareness of existing laws and policies against abuse is seen highest in the age group of 70-79 years (22%), followed by elderly in the age group of 60-69 years (16%) and lowest among the elderly who are 80+ years (5%).

## Awareness of Maintenance and Welfare of Parents and Senior Citizen's Act, 2007

All the elderly were asked about awareness of Maintenance of Parents Act. Less than one fifth (18%) of the elderly are aware of the Act, while none of the elderly from Ahmedabad reported awareness of the same. Only 2% of the elderly in Patna are aware of the Maintenance Act. Chennai (55%), Hyderabad (45%) and Bhopal (33%) recorded higher level of awareness (Figure 3.4b). There is less awareness of the Act among the elderly from lower socio economic strata.

Fig. 3.4b Percentage of Elderly Aware of Maintenance of Parents Act, 2011

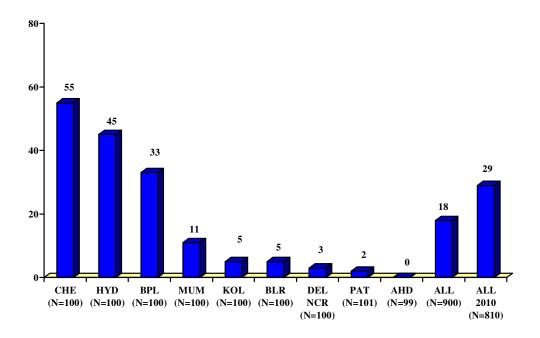
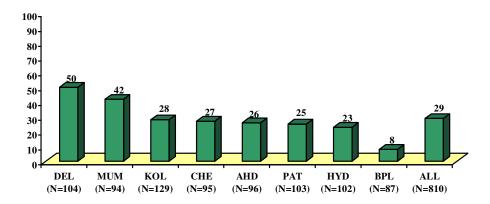


Fig. 3.4bb Percentage of Elderly Aware of Maintenance and Welfare of Parents and Senior Citizen's Act (2007), 2010



### **Awareness of National Policy on Older Persons**

Fig. 3.4c provides the findings on awareness among the elderly about the National Policy on Older Persons and the findings show that one tenth (11%) of the elderly are aware of the Policy. Last year one fifth (19%) of the elderly from higher socio economic strata reported awareness of the policy. Bhopal (30%) and Hyderabad (21%) recorded higher awareness, while **Patna and Ahmedabad recorded no awareness of the policy.** 

Fig. 3.4c Percentage of Elderly Aware of National Policy on Older Persons, 2011

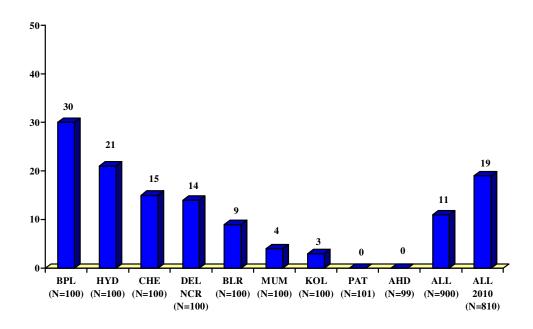
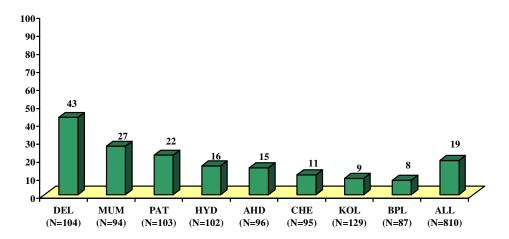


Fig. 3.4cc Percentage of Elderly Aware of National Policy on Older Persons, 2010



## Awareness of Protection for Women against Domestic Violence Act (PWDVA)

All the elderly were also probed about their knowledge of the Protection for Women against Domestic Violence Act. Figure 3.4d indicates low levels of awareness of the Act. One tenth (12%) of the elderly are aware of the Act, with two fifth (38%) in Bhopal and one third (34%) in Chennai being aware of the same. Kolkata recorded the lowest level of awareness of the Act (1%) while Ahmedabad reported no awareness. There is less awareness of the Act among the elderly from lower socio economic strata.

Fig. 3.4d Percentage of Elderly Aware of PWDVA, 2011

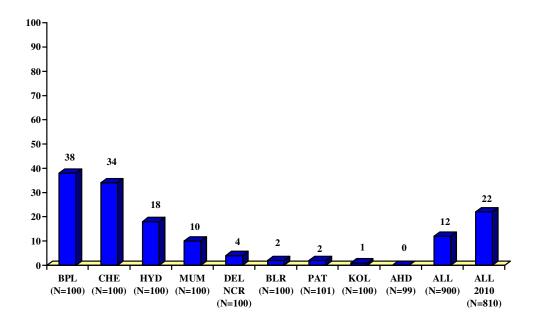
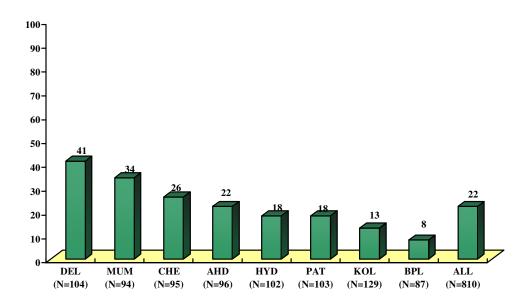


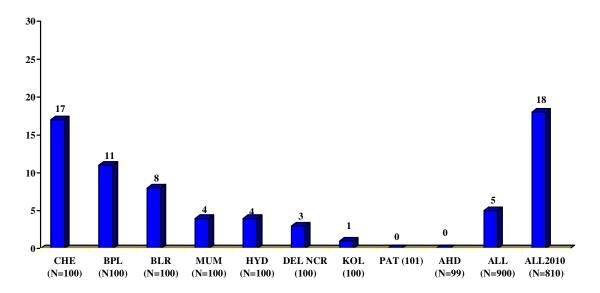
Fig. 3.4dd Percentage of Elderly Aware of PWDVA, 2010



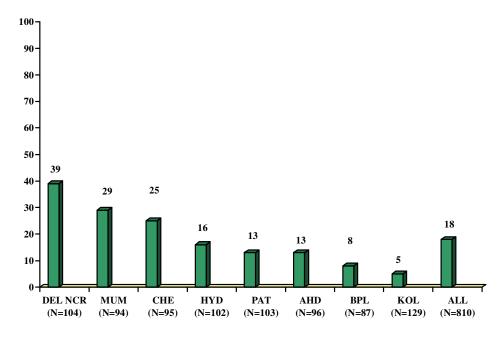
#### **Awareness of Law Enforcing Agencies**

The elderly were asked about their knowledge of the law enforcing agencies and tribunals that implement laws against elder abuse. Figure 3.4e shows low levels of awareness of the same as less than one tenth of the elderly (5%) are aware of these. The awareness about law enforcing agencies and tribunals against elder abuse is relatively higher in Chennai (17%) and Bhopal (11%) as compared to other cities.

Fig. 3.4e Percentage of Elderly Aware of Law Enforcing Agencies and Tribunals Implementing these Laws, 2011

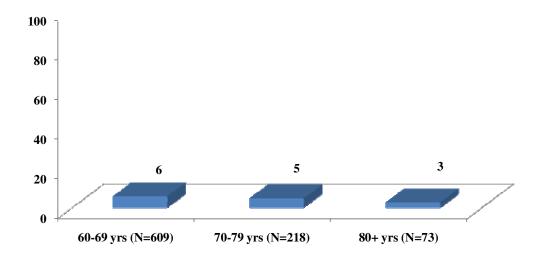


 $Fig. 3.4 ee\ Percentage\ of\ Elderly\ Aware\ of\ Law\ Enforcing\ Agencies\ and\ Tribunals\ Implementing\ these\ Laws,\ 2010$ 



Less than one tenth each of the elderly in the age groups of 60-69 years (6%), 70-79 years (5%) and 80+ years (3%) reported awareness of law enforcing agencies and tribunals implementing these laws. The awareness is lowest among the oldest old.

Fig. 3.4eee Percentage of Elderly Aware of Law Enforcing Agencies and Tribunals Implementing these Laws, 2011



# 3.5 Perceptions on Role of Law Enforcing Agencies in Controlling Elder Abuse

This section provides the findings related to the perception of the elderly on the role of law enforcing agencies in controlling elder abuse.

The elderly were asked about the role of the law enforcing agencies in controlling elder abuse. Their perceptions are presented in Table 3.5a. **Two third (66%) of the elderly feel that role of police/ lawyers is supportive in controlling elder abuse.** Last year 36% of the elderly among the higher socio economic strata had reported the same. All the elderly in Mumbai and Hyderabad feel the same. More than one tenth (14%) of the elderly feel that role of police and lawyers is non supportive. One fifth (21%) of the elderly do not know about the role of the law enforcing agencies in controlling elder abuse. The percentage of this is low from last year (26%).

Table 3.5a Distribution of Elderly by perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in controlling Elder Abuse (%), 2011

| Perceived role | DEL<br>NCR | MUM   | HYD   | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|----------------|------------|-------|-------|------|------|------|------|-------|-----|------|-------------|
| Supportive     | 44.3       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 79.0 | 76.9 | 54.5 | 21.0 | 0.0   | 0.0 | 65.6 | 36.1        |
| Non supportive | 6.8        | 0.0   | 0.0   | 20.9 | 3.8  | 18.1 | 57.8 | 100.0 | 0.0 | 13.5 | 37.9        |
| Don't Know     | 48.8       | 0.0   | 0.0   | 0.0  | 19.2 | 27.2 | 21.0 | 0.0   | 0.0 | 20.7 | 25.7        |
| Total N        | 88         | 37    | 19    | 62   | 26   | 11   | 19   | 3     | 0   | 265  | 810         |

Table 3.5aa Distribution of elderly by perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in controlling elder abuse (%), 2010

| Perceived role                  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|---------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Non supportive                  | 32.7       | 42.6 | 28.4 | 14.7 | 40.8 | 60.0 | 31.0 | 61.5 | 37.9 |
| Supportive                      | 40.4       | 46.8 | 44.1 | 40.3 | 34.0 | 14.7 | 46.0 | 21.9 | 36.1 |
| Depends upon the administration | 0.0        | 0.0  | 2.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.2  |
| Don't know                      | 26.9       | 10.6 | 25.5 | 45.0 | 25.2 | 25.3 | 23.0 | 16.7 | 25.7 |
| Total N                         | 104        | 94   | 102  | 129  | 103  | 95   | 87   | 96   | 810  |

#### Perceptions about Police and Redressal of cases of Elder Abuse

The perception of the elderly regarding Police and whether it is equipped to handle cases of elder abuse are presented in Figure 3.5a. More than two fifth (43%) of the elderly think that the police is equipped to handle such cases. Last year more than one fourth (27%) of the elderly from the higher socio economic strata had reported this. Kolkata (96%) and Delhi NCR (67%) recorded the highest percentage of elderly who feel the same. One tenth each of the elderly in Hyderabad (10%) and Bhopal (13%) reported that Police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of elder abuse. The percentage of elderly from lower socio economic strata who are of the view that the Police Department is equipped to handle cases of elder abuse is higher.

More than two fifth of the elderly in the age groups of 70-79 years (46%), 80+ years (44%) and 60-69 years (42%) feel the same. (Fig 3.5aaa)

Fig. 3.5a Percentage of Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Elder Abuse, 2011

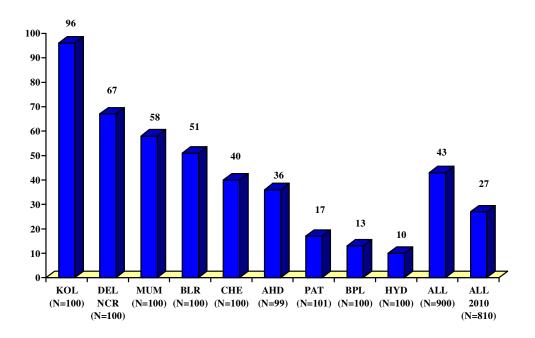


Fig. 3.5aa Percentage of Elderly who feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Elder Abuse Cases, 2010

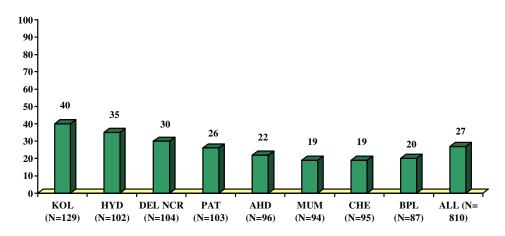
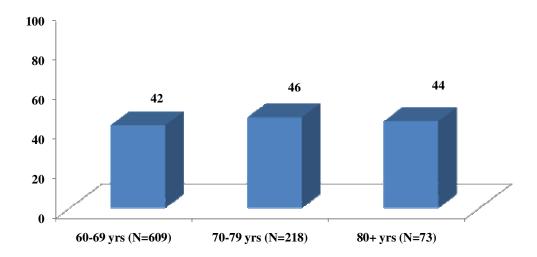


Fig. 3.5aaa Percentage of Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Elder Abuse, 2011



## 3.6 Measures Suggested to Control Elder Abuse

This section provides the findings related to the suggestions by the elderly with regard to the action that can be taken by the law enforcing agencies to tackle elder abuse and measures that can be taken by the elderly to control elder abuse.

#### Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies

The elderly were asked about the action which they feel the law enforcing agencies can take to tackle the elder abuse. Table 3.6a gives the findings. 'Giving protection' (38%), 'serving notice to the abuser' and 'carrying out home visits' (33% each) are the major measures to be taken up by Police/ lawyers, as suggested by the elderly from lower socio economic strata. Two fifth (38%) of the elderly suggested that protection should be given to them, while nearly one third each (33%) suggested that abuser should be served notice and home visits should be carried out. One fourth (22%) of the elderly suggested Police should facilitate out of court settlement. Close to one fifth of the elderly (19%) reported that the law enforcing agencies should assist the elderly in getting maintenance from the children under the Maintenance and Welfare of Parents and Senior Citizen's Act. Other measure suggested includes 'help in getting compensation from the children for the abuse and torture experienced'. Around one third (29%) do not know the measures that the law enforcing agencies can take.

Table 3.6a Distribution of Elderly by Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers (%) – Abuse, 2011

| Suggested action   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|-------------|
| Serve notice to the abuser   | 21.0       | 54.0 | 69.0 | 37.0 | 33.6 | 39.0 | 24.0 | 0.0   | 23.0 | 33.4 | 15.7        |
| Carry out home visits  | 14.0       | 85.0 | 48.0 | 36.0 | 12.8 | 29.0 | 24.0 | 0.0   | 49.0 | 33.1 | 23.1        |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 15.0       | 78.0 | 46.0 | 51.0 | 33.6 | 51.0 | 31.0 | 0.0   | 37.0 | 38.1 | 39.9        |
| Out of court settlement  | 5.0        | 68.0 | 29.0 | 22.0 | 18.8 | 25.0 | 12.0 | 0.0   | 17.0 | 21.8 | 13.8        |
| Help in getting<br>maintenance from<br>children under the<br>Maintenance of<br>Parents Act | 10.0       | 61.0 | 22.0 | 4.0  | 1.9  | 29.0 | 16.0 | 0.0   | 29.0 | 19.2 | 17.8        |
| Get compensation<br>from children for the<br>abuse/ torture<br>experienced                 | 22.0       | 33.0 | 3.0  | 6.0  | 15.8 | 36.0 | 14.0 | 0.0   | 15.0 | 16.1 | 11.5        |
| Don't Know   | 62.0       | 0.0  | 0.0  | 13.0 | 43.5 | 0.0  | 26.0 | 100.0 | 13.0 | 28.5 |             |
| Total N  | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99    | 100  | 900  | 810         |

Table 3.6aa Distribution of Elderly by Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers (%), 2010

| Suggested action   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Give protection to the Elderly   | 45.2       | 60.6 | 40.2 | 34.9 | 45.6 | 22.1 | 14.9 | 54.2 | 39.9 |
| Carry out home visits  | 34.6       | 31.9 | 13.7 | 21.7 | 32.0 | 7.4  | 12.6 | 29.2 | 23.1 |
| Help in getting maintenance<br>from children under the<br>Maintenance of Parents Act | 23.1       | 28.7 | 5.9  | 17.1 | 35.9 | 5.3  | 3.4  | 20.8 | 17.8 |
| Serve notice to the abuser   | 25.0       | 18.1 | 7.8  | 16.3 | 11.7 | 4.2  | 21.8 | 20.8 | 15.7 |
| Out of court settlement  | 21.2       | 29.8 | 5.9  | 7.8  | 6.8  | 5.3  | 1.1  | 34.4 | 13.8 |
| Ensure the Right to residence  | 19.2       | 24.5 | 7.8  | 5.4  | 1.9  | 3.2  | 1.1  | 20.8 | 10.4 |
| Get compensation from children for the abuse and torture experienced                 | 14.4       | 6.4  | 4.9  | 7.0  | 35.0 | 6.3  | 0.0  | 16.7 | 11.5 |
| Help in division of property   | 12.5       | 5.3  | 3.9  | 0.8  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 3.4  | 5.2  | 4.0  |
| No response  | 35.6       | 14.4 | 51.0 | 48.1 | 26.2 | 62.1 | 47.1 | 16.7 | 39.1 |
| Total N  | 104        | 94   | 102  | 129  | 103  | 95   | 87   | 96   | 810  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### **Measures Suggested to Control Elder Abuse**

The elderly were asked about the measures which they feel can control abuse of the elderly. 'Having steady cash flow' (51%), 'having own property to reduce economic dependency' (48%) and 'making adjustments within family' (35%) are the major measures suggested by the elderly to control elder abuse (Table 3.6b). A higher percentage of elderly reported 'having steady cash flow' and 'having own property to reduce economic dependency' this year as compared to last year. Other measures suggested include 'talking about the abuse faced with other family members or in the

community', 'contacting Senior Citizen's Association to help and guide the elderly when faced with abuse', 'register complaint with police' and 'contact counsellors to help deal with the abuse'. 'Police registering the complaint without any delays and harassment' is another suggested measure. Thus, financial independence of the elderly is the topmost measure suggested by the elderly. This was also suggested last year by the elderly in the higher socio economic strata.

On the measures suggested, one of the elderly in Delhi said,

"One should not depend on anyone. All the elderly including women need to be financially independent. One should save up for old age. You cannot depend on your children or anyone else for that matter"

As per a senior citizen in Hyderabad,

"Elderly should keep themselves occupied with some activity or the other. They should always be active and not depend on anyone for any work"

One female elderly in Patna says,

"The new generation sees us as a burden upon them. They don't want to take any responsibility. The elderly also should not depend on them for activity"

According to one of the elderly in Chennai,

".....there should be some law for son or daughter in law that they have to provide some amount to the elderly to meet their daily routine expenses. The government should see to this and prepare a list of senior citizens, so that they will not be facing any financial problem"

Table 3.6b Distribution of Elderly by Measures Suggested to Control Abuse (%), 2011

| Suggested measures  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  | ALL<br>2010 |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------------|
| One should have a steady cash flow  | 13.0       | 58.0 | 53.0 | 67.0 | 49.5 | 71.0 | 46.0 | 47.4 | 50.0 | 50.5 | 40.2        |
| One should have own property so that the elderly do not have to depend on others for a place to stay                                  | 22.0       | 63.0 | 87.0 | 33.0 | 30.6 | 68.0 | 21.0 | 66.6 | 45.0 | 48.4 | 37.2        |
| One should talk about<br>the abuse faced to other<br>family<br>members/community so<br>that the elderly don't<br>hide the abuse faced | 19.0       | 50.0 | 75.0 | 19.0 | 11.8 | 40.0 | 10.0 | 29.2 | 43.0 | 33.0 | 24.7        |
| Contact Senior Citizen's Association to help and guide  | 12.0       | 53.0 | 72.0 | 2.0  | 8.9  | 16.0 | 20.0 | 1.0  | 45.0 | 25.5 | 24.1        |
| Contact counsellors to help deal with the abuse   | 15.0       | 33.0 | 20.0 | 12.0 | 9.9  | 18.0 | 16.0 | 0.0  | 4.0  | 14.2 | 13.9        |
| Register complaint with the Police  | 19.0       | 41.0 | 23.0 | 7.0  | 35.6 | 11.0 | 15.0 | 4.0  | 14.0 | 18.8 | 16.0        |
| Police should also<br>register the complaint<br>without any delays and<br>harassment  | 19.0       | 13.0 | 0.0  | 5.0  | 26.7 | 9.0  | 18.0 | 2.0  | 14.0 | 11.8 | 10.9        |
| Effective and proper implementation of the laws by the law enforcing agencies   | 16.0       | 20.0 | 1.0  | 0.0  | 3.9  | 6.0  | 9.0  | 0.0  | 27.0 | 9.2  | 13.2        |
| One should make adjustments within the family   | 4.0        | 28.0 | 38.0 | 56.0 | 22.7 | 64.0 | 29.0 | 21.2 | 49.0 | 34.6 | 39.0        |
| Others  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |             |
| Don't know  | 45.0       | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 22.7 | 0.0  | 9.0  | 9.0  | 1.0  | 9.7  |             |
| Nothing   | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  | 040         |
| Total N   | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  | 810         |

Table 3.6bb Distribution of Elderly by Measures Suggested to Control Abuse (%), 2010

| Suggested measures   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| One should have a steady cash flow   | 44.2       | 67.0 | 31.4 | 22.5 | 54.4 | 33.7 | 12.6 | 59.4 | 40.2 |
| One should make adjustment within family   | 46.2       | 48.9 | 20.6 | 20.2 | 35.9 | 72.6 | 40.2 | 35.4 | 39.0 |
| One should have own property so that the Elderly do not have to depend on others for a place to stay | 46.2       | 60.6 | 29.4 | 29.5 | 53.4 | 10.5 | 9.2  | 57.3 | 37.2 |
| One should talk about the abuse faced to others family members /community                            | 32.7       | 44.7 | 15.7 | 27.9 | 37.9 | 3.2  | 3.4  | 28.1 | 24.7 |
| Contact Senior Citizen's<br>Association to help and<br>guide   | 40.4       | 36.2 | 15.7 | 17.1 | 60.2 | 3.2  | 1.1  | 15.6 | 24.1 |
| Register complaint with the police   | 23.1       | 12.8 | 8.8  | 11.6 | 23.3 | 6.3  | 27.6 | 16.7 | 16.0 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal with the abuse  | 26.0       | 14.9 | 7.8  | 17.9 | 26.2 | 6.3  | 4.6  | 4.2  | 13.9 |
| Effective and proper<br>implementation of the law<br>enforcing agencies ( lawyers<br>and police      | 32.7       | 12.8 | 5.9  | 13.2 | 13.6 | 7.4  | 3.4  | 14.6 | 13.2 |
| Police should also register<br>the complaint without any<br>delays and harassment                    | 26.0       | 8.5  | 6.9  | 7.8  | 11.7 | 4.2  | 10.3 | 11.5 | 10.9 |
| No response  | 35.6       | 5.3  | 27.5 | 24.8 | 9.7  | 9.5  | 5.7  | 11.5 | 16.9 |
| Total N  | 104        | 94   | 102  | 129  | 103  | 95   | 87   | 96   | 810  |

## **CHAPTER 4**

## PERCEPTIONS AND EXPERIENCE OF CRIME

The present chapter deals with perceptions regarding safety and extent of crime against elderly. An attempt was made in this study to capture information on crime against elderly. These findings have been presented for lower socio economic strata independently as this aspect was added to the study this year only. The findings are presented in three different sections.

## 4.1 Perceptions Regarding Safety as Senior Citizen

Elderly were asked about their perception regarding the safety as senior citizens. Questions were framed under three broad aspects. These are,

- Perception on increase in the rate of crime
- Perception on considering elderly as soft targets
- Feeling safe as senior citizen

Each aspect is discussed below in detail.

#### Perceptions Regarding Increase in Rate of Crime and Reasons

The elderly were asked whether there is an increase in the rate of crime against elderly over the past 3 years prior to the survey. The question was designed to elicit the perception of elderly. The combined value for states together reveals that two fifth (41%) of the elderly reported an increase in the rate of crime during the reference period. The percent elderly reporting so varies from 9% in Ahmedabad to 69% in Bangalore. About two third (65%) of the elderly from Delhi NCR also reported an increase in crime.

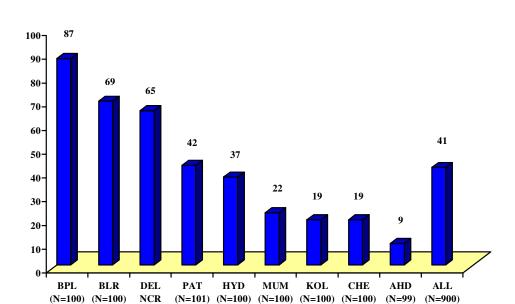


Fig. 4.1a Percent Elderly who feel there is Increase in Rate of Crime over past 3 years

The elderly who reported an increase in the rate of crime were further asked for reasons for feeling so. **The two prime reasons given by elderly are nuclear family and ineffective law and order**. Elderly feel that staying alone is more risky than staying in joint families. Hence family structure seems to have an impact on increasing criminal activities against elderly.

(N=100)

Those who reported no increase in crime against elderly during the reference period were also asked about reasons for reporting so. The most important point to be noted here is, elderly do have faith in the law and order system but at the same time, they also make it responsible for increasing crime as they have higher expectation from the system.

Table 4.1a Percent Elderly who feel there is Increase in Rate of Crime over past 3 years by Reasons

| Reasons for<br>Feeling there has<br>been an increase | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Ineffective law and order                            | 26.1       | 77.2 | 40.5 | 57.8 | 71.4 | 5.2  | 60.9 | 11.1 | 55.0 | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families                                     | 80.0       | 77.2 | 83.7 | 63.1 | 85.7 | 94.7 | 52.8 | 88.8 | 53.6 | 69.6 |
| Other  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 10.5 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.5  |
| Don't know   | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.4  | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 65         | 22   | 37   | 19   | 42   | 19   | 87   | 9    | 69   | 369  |

Findings from the qualitative study show that the number of cases is reported more in Delhi NCR followed by Patna and Mumbai. Ahmedabad, Bhopal and Hyderabad reported no cases of crime registered by the elderly for any criminal act against them.

In Delhi, 6 cases of crime against the elderly have been reported per month. Overall, approx. around 50 cases of crime have been reported per year, as per the Police Officer interviewed. On the filing of complaint in case of crime committed by a family member, one of the Police Officers feels,

"The elderly do not prefer to file a complaint if the crime is committed by any of their family members. We hear cases of sons taking over property, jewellery etc. But we don't receive such cases because they don't want their family matters to become public". (Police, Ahmedabad)

#### Are Senior Citizens considered as Soft Targets?

Elderly people were also asked whether they feel that senior citizens are soft targets for criminal acts. More than half of the elderly felt that senior citizens are soft targets for criminal acts. This type of feeling found to be more among the elderly from Bhopal (77%), Bangalore (75%), Hyderabad (70%), Patna (66%) and Kolkata (65%).

Further analysis of the same by age shows that 59% of the elderly in the age group of 70-79 years, followed by 53% in the age group of 60-69 years and 52% among the elderly 80+ years feel that senior citizens are soft targets for criminal acts.

Majority of the elderly who felt so reported physical weakness as the main reason for this. Besides this more than one third (35%) of the elderly from Mumbai reported that senior citizens are soft targets because they are burden on all. Almost same percent of the elderly from Kolkata reported no financial stability as one of the reasons.

Fig. 4.1b Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts

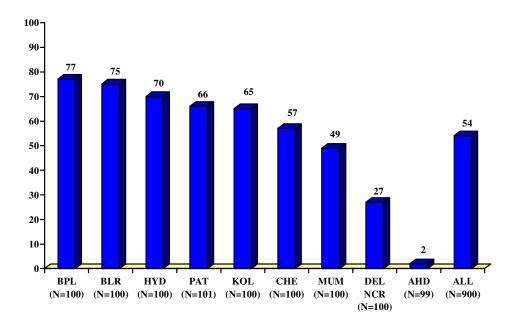


Fig. 4.1bbb Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts by Age

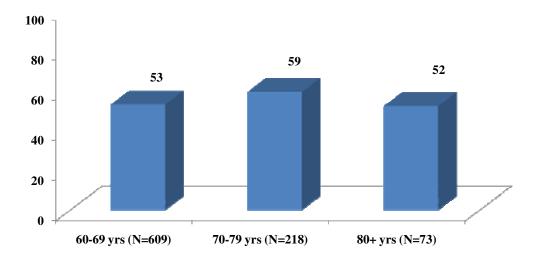


Table 4.1b Percent Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts by Reasons (%)

| Reasons   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|
| Senior citizens are physically weak                 | 44.4       | 20.4 | 85.7 | 89.2 | 52.2 | 80.7 | 70.1 | 0.0   | 49.3 | 63.8 |
| Elders are burden to all                            | 3.7        | 34.6 | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 1.3  | 3.8  |
| No financial stability                              | 22.2       | 10.2 | 0.0  | 35.3 | 1.4  | 5.2  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 2.6  | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly                          | 18.5       | 2.0  | 0.0  | 1.5  | 14.9 | 1.7  | 2.6  | 0.0   | 30.6 | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action                      | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 0.0  | 1.3  | 0.0   | 2.6  | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly as they are alone | 3.7        | 8.1  | 7.1  | 7.6  | 7.4  | 5.2  | 6.4  | 0.0   | 2.6  | 6.1  |
| Can't say   | 22.2       | 24.4 | 7.1  | 1.5  | 19.4 | 7.0  | 20.7 | 100.0 | 16.0 | 14.5 |
| No response   | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0   | 0.0  | 0.4  |
| Total N   | 65         | 27   | 37   | 86   | 65   | 90   | 55   | 41    | 32   | 498  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

Those elderly who do not feel that senior citizens are soft targets (46%) were also probed further about the reasons for saying so. The reasons given by the elderly vary across cities. The main reasons stated include financial stability (Kolkata-31%; Mumbai and Bhopal-22%; Ahmedabad-21%), support system from family (Hyderabad-40%; Bhopal-35%; Patna-29%) and good society (Kolkata-43%; Chennai-37%; Mumbai-20%).

### **Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are not Soft Targets**

Table 4.1c Reasons for not Feeling Senior Citizens are Soft Target for Criminal Acts (%)

| Reason   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Support system from family                           | 16.4       | 7.8  | 40.0 | 11.4 | 29.4 | 2.3  | 34.7 | 1.0  | 52   | 15.8 |
| We have our security                                 | 0.0        | 0.0  | 3.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 4.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.4  |
| Financial condition is good as I can protect my self | 6.8        | 21.5 | 6.6  | 31.4 | 0.0  | 9.3  | 21.7 | 20.6 | 4.0  | 14.3 |
| Everyone is good to us                               | 2.7        | 0.0  | 3.3  | 5.7  | 5.8  | 4.6  | 4.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.4  |
| Do not face any problem                              | 13.7       | 13.7 | 0.0  | 11.4 | 0.0  | 18.6 | 0.0  | 17.5 | 0.0  | 11.1 |
| Effective law and order                              | 13.7       | 9.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 20.6 | 0.0  | 9.0  |
| Society is good to senior citizens                   | 20.5       | 19.6 | 20.0 | 42.8 | 2.9  | 37.2 | 17.3 | 16.4 | 16.0 | 21.1 |
| Nothing  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.8  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 8.0  | 0.9  |
| Can't say  | 24.6       | 33.3 | 23.3 | 2.8  | 50.0 | 27.9 | 21.7 | 20.6 | 20.0 | 24.8 |
| No response  | 1.3        | 0.0  | 3.3  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.0  | 0.0  | 1.2  |
| Total N  | 73         | 51   | 30   | 35   | 34   | 43   | 23   | 97   | 25   | 411  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

#### Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons

In the present study, attempt was also made to capture the perception of elderly people about safety. They were asked whether they feel safe as a senior citizen. More than half of the elderly feel safe as a senior citizen. Those who do not feel safe are mostly from Mumbai, Hyderabad, Bangalore and Ahmedabad. Analysis of feeling safe as senior citizens by age shows that the percentage of elderly feeling the same is lowest among the oldest old (48%) and highest among the elderly aged 60-69 years (57%). As evident, the oldest old feel least safe as a senior citizen.

Presence of support system (61%) is the most important reason stated by the elderly for feeling safe. The percent elderly reporting so varies from less than one percent in Ahmedabad to 91% in Chennai. The same reason was also given by the elderly for not feeling safe. Hence, it is clear that existence of support system makes elderly feel safe.

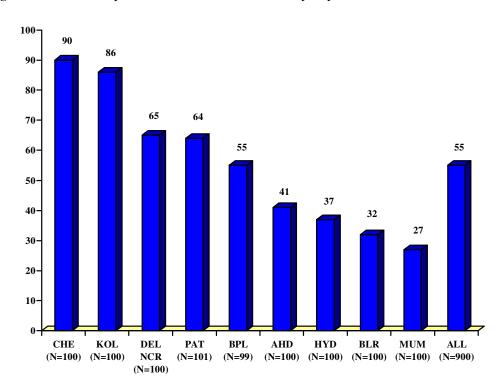


Fig. 4.1c Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by City

Fig. 4.1ccc Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by City by Age

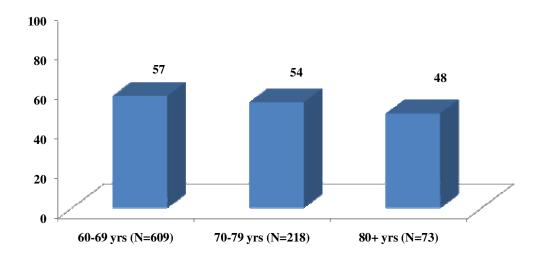


Table 4.1d Percent Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizen by Reasons

| Reasons                        | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | CHE  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR  | ALL  |
|--------------------------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| We are physically strong       | 0.0        | 3.7  | 2.7  | 1.1  | 0.0  | 2.2  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  |
| We have support system         | 81.5       | 51.8 | 67.5 | 44.1 | 61.5 | 91.1 | 49.0 | 0.0  | 81.2 | 61.2 |
| I can take care of myself      | 3.0        | 14.8 | 0.0  | 54.6 | 4.6  | 5.5  | 14.5 | 2.4  | 9.3  | 14.6 |
| Society is good to the elderly | 0.0        | 0.0  | 13.5 | 5.8  | 3.0  | 1.1  | 20.0 | 82.9 | 3.1  | 11.8 |
| Effective law and order now    | 3.0        | 3.7  | 0.0  | 1.1  | 13.8 | 0.0  | 9.0  | 2.4  | 0.0  | 3.8  |
| Can't say                      | 12.3       | 29.6 | 16.2 | 1.1  | 15.3 | 1.1  | 10.9 | 12.2 | 9.3  | 9.6  |
| No response                    | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.5  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0. | 0.2  |
| Total N                        | 65         | 27   | 37   | 86   | 65   | 90   | 55   | 41   | 32   | 498  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

# 4.2 Crime Faced by Elderly

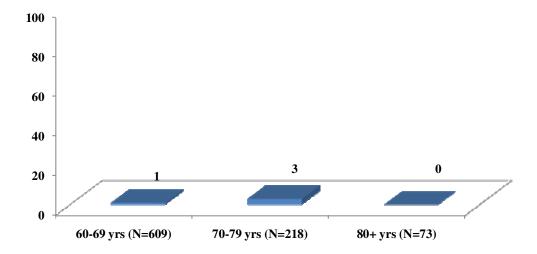
This section deals with the extent of crime faced by the elderly. The criminal acts that were considered in this study include burglary, molestation, criminal assault, intimidation, and wrongful confinement. As per a Police Officer,

"Crime against the elderly constitutes robbery, intimidation, physical violence, wrongful confinement, stealing of personal belonging like property and jewellery etc"

During the survey only 13 elderly reported facing of any such criminal act. Out of these, 9 are from Bhopal, 3 from Kolkata and 1 from Bangalore. Findings for crime

faced by age shows that highest percentage of crime faced by the elderly is in the age group of 70-79 years (3%).

Fig. 4.2b Percentage of Elderly who Ever Faced Crime by Age



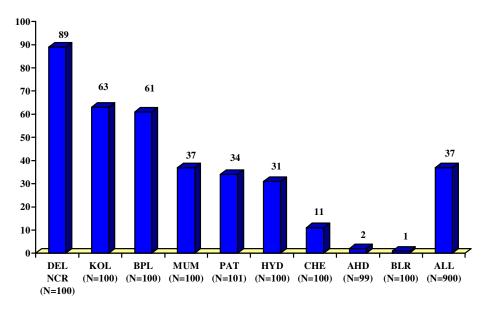
Among the major types of crime faced by the elderly (as reported in Bhopal, Kolkata and Bangalore) are burglary, molestations and criminal acts. Less than one tenth (8%) reported intimidation.

Besides this, the elderly were also asked that whether they came across any such incident in the neighborhood. In responding to this question only 23 elderly reported awareness of any such incident, out of which 11 are from Patna.

### Willingness to Take Concrete Action against Crime

All the elderly covered in this study were asked whether they are willing to take any concrete action for crime in case they face any such incident. Only one third (37%) responded affirmatively.

Fig. 4.2b Percent Elderly Willing to take any Concrete Action for Crime by City



Those who said 'no', were further asked for reasons for saying so. About half (46%) of such elderly reported that they are scared of facing further crime against them and there will not be any concrete action as two of the reasons. One fourth also reported that, they would feel a sense of shame in the community (25%) and would unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles (28%) as the reasons for not willing to take any concrete action against crime.

Table 4.2a Distribution of Elderly by Reasons for not Willing to take any Concrete Action for Crime (%)

| Reason for not taking concrete action                  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AH D | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Because I would feel a sense of shame in the community | 18.1       | 15.8 | 18.8 | 35.1 | 22.3 | 32.5 | 46.1 | 4.1  | 40.4 | 25.2 |
| I feel further crime                                   | 27.2       | 61.9 | 62.3 | 51.3 | 23.8 | 50.5 | 25.6 | 4.1  | 82.8 | 45.7 |
| I feel I may get harassed by police                    | 0.0        | 38.1 | 8.7  | 27.0 | 26.8 | 14.6 | 35.9 | 5.1  | 0.0  | 15.7 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles    | 18.1       | 53.9 | 43.4 | 8.1  | 23.8 | 21.3 | 33.3 | 32.9 | 9.0  | 27.6 |
| I feel nothing concrete will happen                    | 54.5       | 38.1 | 88.4 | 40.5 | 26.8 | 47.1 | 10.2 | 77.3 | 19.1 | 46.2 |
| Other  | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.5  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.1  |
| DK / CS  | 9.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 2.9  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 3.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  |
| Total N  | 11         | 63   | 69   | 37   | 67   | 89   | 39   | 97   | 99   | 571  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

Those elderly who expressed their willingness to take concrete action against crime were asked about their perception about the role of police and lawyers in controlling crime. About two third (63%) reported that they are supportive. Slightly less than one fifth (16%) reported they are not supportive.

Table 4.2b Distribution of Elderly by Perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in Controlling Crime (%)

| Perceived role | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD  | BLR   | ALL  |
|----------------|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|
| Supportive     | 43.8       | 97.3 | 96.7 | 79.3 | 55.8 | 54.5 | 44.2 | 50.0 | 0.0   | 63.2 |
| Non supportive | 6.7        | 2.7  | 0.0  | 20.6 | 8.8  | 18.1 | 42.6 | 50.0 | 100.0 | 16.1 |
| Don't Know     | 49.4       | 0.0  | 3.2  | 0.0  | 35.2 | 27.2 | 13.1 | 0.0  | 0.0   | 20.6 |
| Total N        | 89         | 37   | 31   | 63   | 34   | 11   | 61   | 2    | 1     | 329  |

All the elderly were again asked whether they feel police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of crime. The combined value for all cities together indicates that about half of the elderly feel that police is equipped. The proportion varies dramatically across cities. It varies from 12% in Hyderabad and 95% in Kolkata. Half of the elderly in the age group of 70-79 years and more than two fifth each of the elderly in 60-69 years (44%) and 80+ years (47%) feel that the Police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of crime.

Fig. 4.2c Percent Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Crime

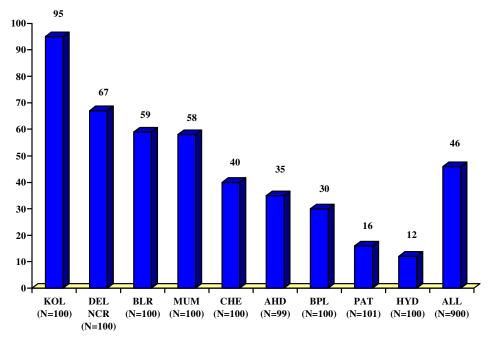
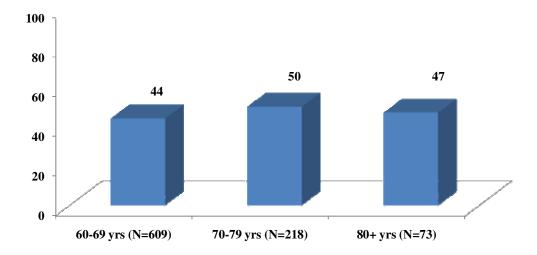


Fig. 4.2ccc Percent Elderly who Feel Police is Equipped to Handle Redressal of Cases of Crime by Age



### 4.3 Measures Suggested to Control Crime against Elderly

In order to capture the views of elderly on crime control few questions were asked during the study. The findings pertaining to this is presented in this section.

While discussing on the role of police and law enforcing agencies, the elderly were asked about the kind of action that could be taken by these authorities to control crime. The overall findings suggest that one third of the elderly feels that law enforcing agencies should provide protection to the elderly. The percentage varies from 21% in Patna to 52% in Hyderabad and Kolkata. The second suggestion that came out prominently is to serve notice to the person committing crime. Across the cities it varies from 14% in Patna to 54% in Mumbai. The third most important suggestion given by the elderly is home visits to be made by law enforcing agencies in regular interval. The percent of elderly who reported this varies from 5% in Delhi NCR to 46% in Hyderabad.

None of the elderly in Ahmedabad could give any suggestion to control crime. The same situation was also found with 62% elderly in Delhi NCR and 48% elderly in Patna.

On the measures, one of the elderly in Delhi suggested,

".....we need to be provided safety by the Police. Nowadays, no one is safe. Criminals feel we are soft targets since we don't have any kind of support and stay alone"

One of the female elderly in Patna said,

"...no one takes us seriously...Police also does not file a complaint and sends us away. They listen to our children and tell us we need to adjust with the family"

Table 4.3a Suggested Action to be Taken by Police / Lawyers to Control Crime (%)

| Suggested action   | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AHD   | BLR  | ALL  |
|--|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|
| Serve notice to the person committing crime  | 17.0       | 54.0 | 53.0 | 34.0 | 13.8 | 36.0 | 30.0 | 0.0   | 17.0 | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits  | 5.0        | 36.0 | 46.0 | 34.0 | 16.8 | 27.0 | 25.0 | 0.0   | 39.0 | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 23.0       | 47.0 | 52.0 | 52.0 | 20.7 | 47.0 | 28.0 | 0.0   | 38.0 | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement  | 4.0        | 35.0 | 50.0 | 23.0 | 8.9  | 19.0 | 15.0 | 0.0   | 13.0 | 18.6 |
| Help in getting<br>maintenance from<br>children under the<br>Maintenance of Parents<br>Act | 9.0        | 43.0 | 24.0 | 5.0  | 8.9  | 31.0 | 11.0 | 0.0   | 25.0 | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from<br>children for the abuse/<br>torture experienced                    | 20.0       | 18.0 | 30.0 | 7.0  | 11.8 | 36.0 | 13.0 | 0.0   | 5.0  | 15.6 |
| Don't Know   | 62.0       | 0.0  | 0.0  | 13.0 | 47.5 | 0.0  | 15.0 | 100.0 | 13.0 | 27.7 |
| Total N  | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99    | 100  | 900  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

Besides the role of law enforcing agencies, the elderly were also asked about their own opinion on different measures which could be helpful in controlling the crime against them. The top four measures suggested by the elderly include 'Inform about the crime to the Police' (37%), 'Contact counselors to help deal with the crime '(34%), 'Procedure for legal aid should be simple and effective' (28%), 'Contact Senior Citizen's Association/ RWA for help and guidance '(23%) and 'Simplify procedure for Police intervention' (23%). The measures suggested across cities are almost same with a varied proportion.

Table 4.3b Measures Suggested to Control Crime against Elderly (%)

| Suggested Measures  | DEL<br>NCR | MUM  | HYD  | KOL  | PAT  | СНЕ  | BPL  | AH D | BLR  | ALL  |
|---|------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Inform about the crime to the Police                                  | 17.0       | 39.0 | 47.0 | 51.0 | 47.5 | 32.0 | 41.0 | 29.2 | 31.0 | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police  | 1.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 4.0  | 1.9  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 10.1 | 0.0  | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's<br>Association/ RWA for help<br>and guidance | 4.0        | 40.0 | 44.0 | 20.0 | 3.9  | 47.0 | 6.0  | 0.0  | 41.0 | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal with the crime                        | 22.0       | 69.0 | 62.0 | 30.0 | 11.8 | 48.0 | 27.0 | 0.0  | 37.0 | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police intervention                            | 11.0       | 44.0 | 54.0 | 9.0  | 13.8 | 25.0 | 22.0 | 0.0  | 25.0 | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be simple and effective                | 29.0       | 52.0 | 24.0 | 29.0 | 20.7 | 39.0 | 37.0 | 1.0  | 20.0 | 28.0 |
| Install security systems in the house                                 | 4.0        | 15.0 | 18.0 | 1.0  | 2.9  | 18.0 | 1.0  | 1.0  | 13.0 | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard   | 4.0        | 6.0  | 6.0  | 1.0  | 1.9  | 9.0  | 6.0  | 0.0  | 3.0  | 4.1  |
| Other   | 0.0        | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 1.0  | 0.0  | 0.0  | 0.2  |
| DK/CS   | 45.0       | 0.0  | 0.0  | 5.0  | 38.6 | 0.0  | 18.0 | 58.5 | 13.0 | 19.7 |
| Total N   | 100        | 100  | 100  | 100  | 101  | 100  | 100  | 99   | 100  | 900  |

Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

## **ANNEXURE**

### **DELHI NCR**

\*Note: Values are in percentages

\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded
\*\*\* Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Delhi NCR | National |
|------------------------------------|-----------|----------|
| Age distribution                   |           |          |
| 60-64                              | 53*       | 40.5     |
| 65-69                              | 19        | 27.1     |
| 70+                                | 28        | 32.3     |
| Mean                               | 66.4      | 67.2     |
| Total N**                          | 100       | 900      |
|                                    |           |          |
| Marital status                     |           |          |
| Married                            | 59        | 60.3     |
| Unmarried                          | 0         | 0.3      |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 0         | 0.5      |
| Divorced                           | 0         | 0.3      |
| Widow/Widower                      | 41        | 38.4     |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Number of children                 |           |          |
| Sons                               | 2.5       | 2.1      |
| Daughters                          | 2.2       | 1.8      |
| All                                | 4.8       | 3.9      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Current living status***           |           |          |
| Son(s)                             | 74        | 71.6     |
| Daughter(s)                        | 11        | 12.5     |
| Spouse                             | 39        | 22.7     |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0         | 0.3      |
| Alone but visit my children        | 0         | 0.8      |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 8         | 4.8      |
| Live alone without support of      |           |          |
| children                           | 2         | 2.7      |
| Others                             | 0         | 2        |
| No response                        | 0         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Education                          |           |          |
| Illiterate                         | 62        | 52.1     |
| Primary                            | 17        | 23.2     |
| Middle                             | 10        | 14.6     |
| Secondary                          | 7         | 7.4      |
| Higher Secondary                   | 2         | 1.2      |
| Graduate                           | 1         | 1.2      |
| Post Graduate/                     | -         |          |
| Professional                       | 1         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |

| Unskilled worker   | 23   | 33.4   |
|--|--|--|
| Skilled worker   | 21   | 22.1   |
| Petty trader   | 2  | 7.5  |
| Shop owner   | 9  | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist with  | 9  | 3.1  |
| employees  | 1  | 0.5  |
| Self employed/Professional   | <u>1</u> 2                                 | 0.8  |
| Clerical/Salesman  | 2  | 2.7  |
|  | 3  |  |
| Supervisory level Officer/Jr. Executive  | 0  | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.   | 0  | 0.6  |
| Executive  | 0  | 0.3  |
| Homemaker  | 36   | 25.8   |
| Others   | 1  | 0.3  |
|  | 1  | 0.3  |
| No response  | 0  | 0.6  |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| 1 Otal IN  | 100  | 900  |
| Activity   |  |  |
| Activity  Percentage of elderly currently  |  |  |
| engaged in economic activity   | 7  | 21.4   |
| Total N  | 7<br>100                                   | 21.4<br><b>900</b>                                     |
|  | 100  | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity  | 5.5  | 20.0   |
| Petty trader   | 5.5  | 29.0   |
| Shop owner   | 16.6                                       | 13.4   |
| Business industrialist with  | 5.5  | 2.1  |
| employees  | 5.5  | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional  | 5.5  | 7.7  |
| Others   | 66.6                                       | 46.6   |
| Total N  | 18   | 193  |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)  |  |  |
| Rs.1000 – 2500   | 20   | 22.3   |
| Rs.2500 – 5000   | 31   | 29.7   |
| Rs.5001 – 7500   | 10   | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 7500<br>Rs.7501 – 10000  | 18   | 16   |
|  | 20   | 17.1   |
| Above Rs. 10000  |  |  |
| Total  | 100  | 900  |
| Source of income***  |  |  |
| Pension  | 37   | 34.7   |
|  | 31   |  |
| House rent   | 11   | 6.1  |
| House rent  Pusiness   | 11   | 6.1  |
| Business   | 12   | 7.6  |
| Business Remittance from children  |  |  |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed  | 12<br>40                                   | 7.6<br>54.6  |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits   | 12<br>40<br>24                             | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3                                     |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others  | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16                       | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2                             |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing  | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0                  | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3                      |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know   | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0                  | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4               |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response   | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0             | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3        |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know   | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0                  | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4               |
| Business  Remittance from children  Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response  Total N  | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0             | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3        |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response Total N  Ownership Status of House                        | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0             | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3        |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response Total N  Ownership Status of House Living in              | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0<br>0<br>100 | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3<br>900 |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response Total N  Ownership Status of House Living in Owned        | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0<br>0<br>100 | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3<br>900 |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response Total N  Ownership Status of House Living in Owned Rented | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0<br>0<br>100 | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3<br>900 |
| Business Remittance from children Interest on Savings and Fixed Deposits Others Nothing Don't know No Response Total N  Ownership Status of House Living in Owned        | 12<br>40<br>24<br>16<br>0<br>0<br>0<br>100 | 7.6<br>54.6<br>8.3<br>12.2<br>1.3<br>0.4<br>0.3<br>900 |

| Total N   | 100      | 900  |
|---|----------|------|
| D I DII I '   |          |      |
| Person whom Elderly is financially dependent on***          |          |      |
| Spouse Spouse   | 19.3     | 11.6 |
| Son   | 87.1     | 80.9 |
| Daughter  | 4.8      | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law  | 1.6      | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-law   | 22.5     | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                                    | 1.6      | 0.8  |
| Others  | 1.6      | 2.0  |
| No Response   | 0        | 0.1  |
| Total Ñ   | 62       | 593  |
| Understanding of Elder                                      |          |      |
| Understanding of Elder<br>Abuse***                          |          |      |
| Physical Abuse  | 47       | 47.7 |
| Emotional Abuse   | 33       | 36.7 |
| Verbal Abuse  | 55       | 60.1 |
| Economic Abuse  | 38       | 35.3 |
| Showing disrespect  | 38       | 36.1 |
| Neglect   | 19       | 23.2 |
| Don't Know  | 26       | 13.2 |
| No Response   | 0        | 0.2  |
| Total N   | 100      | 900  |
| Feel neglected***  Percentage of Elderly who Feel Neglected | 5        | 18.6 |
| Total N   | 100      | 900  |
| Occasions Everyday  | 20       | 16.6 |
| Sometimes   | 80       | 72.0 |
| During celebration at                                       | 80       | 72.0 |
| home/within the family                                      | 0        | 11.3 |
| Total N   | 5        | 168  |
|   |          |      |
| Reasons for feeling   |          |      |
| neglected***  |          |      |
| Family members are busy in their                            |          |      |
| own lives/ work   | 0        | 39.8 |
| Family members don't spend                                  |          |      |
| time with me even when not busy                             |          |      |
| with work   | 0        | 28.5 |
| Family members don't interact                               |          |      |
| with me   | 20       | 45.8 |
| Family members don't care for                               | 60       | 27.0 |
| me when I'm ill   | 60       | 27.9 |
| My needs are met with indifference                          | 100      | 20.1 |
| Indifference Indifferent attitude of the                    | 100      | 38.1 |
| domestic help   | 20       | 16.6 |
| Total N   | 5        | 16.6 |
|   | <u> </u> | 100  |
| Abuse faced   |          |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Faced                             | 12       | 19.2 |

| Any Kind of Abuse                          |             |                    |
|--|-------------|--------------------|
| Total N                                    | 100         | 900                |
|  |             |                    |
| Kind of abuse***                           | 22.2        | 20.2               |
| Physical Abuse                             | 33.3        | 28.3               |
| Emotional Abuse                            | 33.3        | 55.1               |
| Verbal Abuse                               | 100         | 88.6               |
| Economic Abuse                             | 33.3        | 15.4               |
| Showing disrespect Neglect                 | 8.3<br>33.3 | 19.5<br>34.5       |
| Total N                                    | 12          | 194                |
| Total IN                                   | 12          | 194                |
| Person who abused***                       |             |                    |
| Son  | 50          | 44.3               |
| Daughter                                   | 0           | 7.7                |
| Son in law                                 | 0           | 6.1                |
| Daughter in law                            | 100         | 63.4               |
| Domestic help                              | 0           | 2.0                |
| Others                                     | 0           | 4.6                |
| Total N                                    | 12          | 194                |
| Context of abuse faced***                  |             |                    |
| Due to Property issues                     | 25          | 18.5               |
| Lack of physical space within the          | 23          | 10.5               |
| house                                      | 25          | 20.6               |
| Lack of emotional support                  | 8.3         | 49.4               |
| Lack of Health care                        | 50          | 32.9               |
| Lack of basic necessities                  | 58.3        | 31.9               |
| Over the issue of raising children         | 16.6        | 8.2                |
| Over the issue of managing the             |             |                    |
| household                                  | 16.6        | 8.2                |
| Financial dependence                       | 33.3        | 17.5               |
| Dependence on others due to                |             |                    |
| disability                                 | 25          | 19.5               |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude           |             |                    |
| of own children                            | 0           | 12.8               |
| Lack of adjustment                         | 0           | 24.2               |
| Others                                     | 8.3         | 0.5                |
| No Response                                | 0           | 0.5                |
| Total N                                    | 12          | 194                |
| Person approached when abuse               |             |                    |
| faced***                                   |             |                    |
| Approached Social worker                   | 8.3         | 8.7                |
| Approached Counsellor                      | 0           | 3.6                |
| Senior Citizen's                           |             |                    |
| Association/RWA                            | 0           | 0.5                |
| Filed a complaint with Police              | 0           | 1.0                |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer             | 0           | 1.5                |
| Discussed with others in the               |             |                    |
| family/ neighbourhood/                     | 0.2         | 25.2               |
| Did not do courthing                       | 8.3<br>91.6 | 25.2               |
| Did not do anything  Total N               | 12          | 68.0<br><b>194</b> |
| I OldI IN                                  | 14          | 134                |
| Reason for not taking concrete             |             |                    |
| action***  Because I would feel a sense of | 16.6        | 41.2               |
| Decause I would leel a selise of           | 10.0        | 71.2               |

| shame in the community   |      |      |
|--|------|------|
| I feel further abuse/crime   | 25   | 44.5 |
| Because of my financial  | 23   | 44.3 |
| dependence on the abuser   | 0    | 24.0 |
| I feel I may get harassed by   | 0    | 24.0 |
| police   |      |      |
| police   | 8.3  | 17.1 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled                                       | 6.3  | 17.1 |
| in legal hassles   | 16.6 | 28.6 |
| I feel nothing concrete will   | 10.0 | 26.0 |
| happen   | 66.6 | 40   |
| Others   | 0    | 0.3  |
| DK / CS  | 8.3  | 0.7  |
| Total N  | 12   | 635  |
| 1 otal 14  | 12   | 033  |
| Result of complaint registered against abuser***                         |      |      |
| Action taken by the Police/  | _    |      |
| Lawyers  | 0    | 20   |
| Nothing concrete came out of it  | 25   | 40   |
| Police carried out home visit  | 25   | 20   |
| Police gave us protection  | 50   | 46.6 |
| We had an out of court settlement  | 0    | 13.3 |
| I received financial compensation  |      |      |
| from the abuser/ person  | 0    | 13.3 |
| Now I have a place to stay   | 0    | 13.3 |
| I was harassed by the Police/  |      |      |
| Lawyers  | 75   | 26.6 |
| Had to spend a lot of money on   |      |      |
| Police and Lawyers   | 25   | 20   |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of   |      |      |
| crime afterwards   | 0    | 20   |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime  |      |      |
| afterwards   |      |      |
|  | 0    | 13.3 |
| Total N  | 4    | 15   |
|  |      |      |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /<br>Lawyers in Controlling Elder<br>Abuse |      |      |
| Supportive   | 44.3 | 65.6 |
| Non supportive   | 6.8  | 13.5 |
| Don't Know   | 48.8 | 20.7 |
| Total N  | 88   | 265  |
|  |      |      |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***                           |      |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person  |      |      |
| committing crime   | 21   | 33.4 |
| Carry out home visits  | 14   | 33.1 |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 15   | 38.1 |
| Out of court settlement  | 5    | 21.8 |
| Help in getting maintenance from   |      |      |
| children under the Maintenance   |      |      |
| of Parents Act   | 10   | 19.2 |
| Get compensation from children   |      |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced                                       | 22   | 16.1 |

| Don't Know                         | 62   | 28.5       |
|------------------------------------|------|------------|
| Total N                            | 100  | 900        |
|                                    | 200  | 700        |
| Suggested measures***              |      |            |
| One should have a steady cash      |      |            |
| flow                               | 13   | 50.5       |
| One should have own property so    |      | 2 2 1 2    |
| that the elderly do not have to    |      |            |
| depend on others for a place to    |      |            |
| stay                               | 22   | 48.4       |
| One should talk about the abuse    |      |            |
| faced to other family              |      |            |
| members/community so that the      |      |            |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced | 19   | 33         |
| Contact Senior Citizen's           |      |            |
| Association to help and guide      | 12   | 25.5       |
| Contact counsellors to help deal   |      |            |
| with the abuse                     | 15   | 14.2       |
| Register complaint with the        |      |            |
| Police                             | 19   | 18.8       |
| Police should also register the    |      |            |
| complaint without any delays and   |      |            |
| harassment                         | 19   | 11.8       |
| Effective and proper               |      |            |
| implementation of the laws by the  |      | 0.5        |
| law enforcing agencies             | 16   | 9.2        |
| One should make adjustments        |      | 2          |
| within the family                  | 4    | 34.6       |
| Others                             | 0    | 0.1        |
| Don't know                         | 45   | 9.7        |
| Nothing                            | 0    | 0.1        |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900        |
|                                    |      |            |
| Perceptions regarding Increase     |      |            |
| in the Rate of Crime and           |      |            |
| Reasons                            |      |            |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel     |      |            |
| there has been an increase in the  |      |            |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3 |      |            |
| years                              | 65   | 41         |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900        |
| Reasons for Feeling there has      | 200  | 200        |
| been an increase                   |      |            |
| Ineffective law and order          | 26.1 | 49.5       |
| Nuclear families                   | 80   | 69.6       |
| Others                             | 0    | 0.5        |
| Don't know                         |      | 5.5        |
|                                    | 0    | 0.2        |
| Total N                            | 65   | 369        |
|                                    |      |            |
| D 6 6 11 N T                       |      |            |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase    |      |            |
| in the Rate of Crime and           |      |            |
| Reasons                            |      |            |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |      |            |
| feel there has been an increase in | 25   | <b>5</b> 0 |
| the incidents of elder abuse in    | 35   | 59         |

| past 3 years  Total N  | 100     | 900  |
|--|---------|------|
| Reasons for Feeling there has  | 100     | 900  |
| not been an increase   |         |      |
| Effective law and order  | 77.1    | 72.3 |
| Availability of modern technical   | / / . 1 | 12.5 |
| security systems   | 17.1    | 18.4 |
| Others   | 5.7     | 5.2  |
| Nothing  | 0       | 0.5  |
| Can't say  | 0       | 3.0  |
| No response  | 0       | 0.3  |
| Total N  | 35      | 531  |
|  |         |      |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are Soft Targets   |         |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel   |         |      |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target  |         |      |
| for Criminal Acts  | 27      | 54.3 |
| Total N  | 100     | 900  |
| Reasons  |         |      |
| Senior citizens are physically   |         |      |
| weak   | 44.4    | 63.8 |
| Elders are burden to all   | 3.7     | 3.8  |
| No financial stability   | 22.2    | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly   | 18.5    | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action   | 0       | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly  |         |      |
| as they are alone  | 3.7     | 6.1  |
| Can't say  | 22.2    | 14.5 |
| No response  | 0       | 0.4  |
| Total N  | 65      | 498  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts | 73      | 45.6 |
| Total N  | 100     | 900  |
| Reasons  |         |      |
| Support system from family   | 16.4    | 15.8 |
| We have our security   | 0       | 0.49 |
| Financial condition is good as I   |         |      |
| can protect my self  | 6.8     | 14.3 |
| Everyone is good to us   | 2.7     | 2.4  |
| Do not face any problem  | 13.7    | 11.1 |
| Effective law and order  | 13.7    | 9    |
| Society is good to senior citizens   | 20.5    | 21.1 |
| Nothing  | 0       | 0.97 |
| Can't say  | 24.6    | 24.8 |
| No response  | 1.3     | 1.2  |
| Total N  | 73      | 411  |
|  |         |      |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior<br>Citizens and Reasons  |         |      |

| D (FILL 1 F 1   |           |                    |
|---|-----------|--------------------|
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel  |           |                    |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target<br>for Criminal Acts                  | 65        | 55.2               |
| Total N   | 65<br>100 | 55.3<br><b>900</b> |
| Reasons   | 100       | 900                |
| We are physically strong  | 0         | 1                  |
| We have support system  | 81.5      | 61.2               |
| I can take care of myself   | 3.0       | 14.6               |
| Society is good to the elderly  | 0         | 11.8               |
| Effective law and order   | 3.0       | 3.8                |
| Can't say   | 12.3      | 9.6                |
| No response   | 0         | 0.2                |
| Total N   | 65        | 498                |
| Total IV  | 00        | 470                |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons          |           |                    |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not  |           |                    |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft   |           |                    |
| Target for Criminal Acts  | 35        | 44.6               |
| Total N   | 100       | 900                |
| Reasons   |           |                    |
| Senior citizens are physically  |           |                    |
| weak  | 14.2      | 20.4               |
| No support system   | 5.7       | 33.5               |
| No respect for the elderly  | 14.2      | 9.7                |
| Society is not safe   | 2.8       | 9.7                |
| Can't say   | 62.8      | 27.3               |
| No response   | 0         | 1.4                |
| Total N   | 35        | 402                |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting incidents of Crime in the neighbourhood | 3         | 2.5                |
| Total N   | 100       | 900                |
| Total IV  | 100       | 700                |
| Willingness to Take Concrete<br>Action against Crime                    |           |                    |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to  |           |                    |
| take any concrete action for crime                                      |           |                    |
| faced   | 89        | 36.5               |
| Total N   | 100       | 900                |
| Reasons for Not Willing to Take Concrete Action against Crime           |           |                    |
| Because I would feel a sense of   |           |                    |
| shame in the community  | 18.1      | 25.2               |
| I feel further abuse/crime  | 27.2      | 45.                |
| I feel I may get harassed by  |           |                    |
| police  |           |                    |
|   | 0         | 15.7               |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled                                      |           |                    |
| in legal hassles  | 18.1      | 27.6               |

| Total N  | 100           | 900  |
|--|---------------|------|
| DK / CS  | 45            | 19.7 |
| Others DV / CS   | 0             | 0.2  |
| Have a security guard  |               | 4.1  |
| Have a security guard  | 4 4           |      |
| Install security systems in the  | 1             | 8.2  |
| simple and effective  Install security systems in the                          | <i>ا</i> حک   | 20   |
|  | 29            | 28   |
| Procedure for legal aid should be  | 11            | 22.0 |
| intervention   | 11            | 22.6 |
| Simplify procedure for Police  | 22            | J+.1 |
| with the abuse   | 22            | 34.1 |
| Contact counselors to help deal  | <del>'1</del> | 22.0 |
| guidance   | 4             | 22.8 |
| Contact Senior Citizen's Association/ RWA for help and                         |               |      |
| Get registered with the Police   | 1             | 2.3  |
|  | 17            | 2.3  |
| Inform about the crime to the Police   | 17            | 37.2 |
| Crime  |               |      |
| Suggested Measures to control  |               |      |
| 2000.11  | 100           | 200  |
| Total N  | 100           | 900  |
| Don't Know   | 62            | 27.7 |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced   | 20            | 15.6 |
| Get compensation from children   |               | 17.7 |
| of Parents Act   | 9             | 17.4 |
| children under the Maintenance   |               |      |
| Help in getting maintenance from   | ·             | 10.0 |
| Out of court settlement  | 4             | 18.6 |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 23            | 34.2 |
| Carry out home visits  | 5             | 25.4 |
| committing crime   | 17            | 28.3 |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies  Serve notice to the abuser/person |               |      |
|  |               |      |
| Total N  | 100           | 900  |
| police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of crime                       | 67            | 45.7 |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel   |               |      |
| 1 Utal 13  | 07            | 347  |
| Total N  | 89<br>89      | 329  |
| Don't Know   | 49.4          | 20.6 |
| Supportive Non supportive  | 43.8          | 63.2 |
| Perceptions on role of Police / Lawyers in controlling                         | 42.9          | 62.2 |
|  |               |      |
| Total N  | 11            | 571  |
| DK / CS  | 9.0           | 1.0  |
| Others   | 0             | 0.1  |
| happen   | 54.5          | 46.2 |

## **MUMBAI**

\*Note: Values are in percentages
\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded
\*\*\* Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|  | Mumbai        | National     |
|--|---------------|--------------|
| A see Headel and see                   |               |              |
| Age distribution                       | 38*           | 40.5         |
| 60-64                                  |               | 40.5         |
| 65-69<br>70+                           | 35<br>27      | 27.1<br>32.3 |
| Mean                                   | 67.3          | 67.2         |
| Total N**                              | 100           | 900          |
|  |               |              |
| Marital status                         |               |              |
| Married                                | 82            | 60.3         |
| Unmarried                              | 0             | 0.3          |
| Separated/Deserted                     | 0             | 0.5          |
| Divorced                               | 0             | 0.3          |
| Widow/Widower                          | 18            | 38.4         |
| Total N                                | 100           | 900          |
| Number of children                     |               |              |
| Sons                                   | 2.2           | 2.1          |
| Daughters                              | 1.7           | 1.8          |
| All                                    | 3.9           | 3.9          |
| Total N                                | 100           | 900          |
| Current living status***               |               |              |
|  | 96            | 71.6         |
| Son(s)                                 | 86<br>7       | 71.6<br>12.5 |
| Daughter(s)                            |               |              |
| Spouse With Demostic Helm/ Contains    | <u>3</u><br>0 | 22.7         |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker          |               | 0.3          |
| Alone but visit my children            | 1             |              |
| Stay alone, children come to visit     | 1             | 4.8          |
| Live alone without support of children | 0             | 2.7          |
|  | 0             | 2.7          |
| Others                                 | 1             | 2            |
| No response                            | 1             | 0.1          |
| Total N                                | 100           | 900          |
|  |               |              |
| Education                              | <i>5.4</i>    | 50.1         |
| Illiterate                             | 54            | 52.1         |
| Primary                                | 14            | 23.2         |
| Middle                                 | 17            | 14.6         |
| Secondary                              | 13            | 7.4          |
| Higher Secondary                       | 1             | 1.2          |
| Graduate                               | 1             | 1.2          |
| Post Graduate/                         |               | 0.1          |
| Professional                           | 0             | 0.1          |
| Total N                                | 100           | 900          |
| Occupation                             |               |              |
| Unskilled worker                       | 44            | 33.4         |
| Skilled worker                         | 18            | 22.1         |

| Petty trader                                 | 2             | 7.5  |
|--|---------------|------|
| Shop owner                                   | <u>2</u><br>1 | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist with                  | 1             | 3.7  |
|  | 0             | 0.5  |
| employees  Salf amployed/Professional        | 0 0           | 0.8  |
| Self employed/Professional Clerical/Salesman |               |      |
|  | 1             | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level                            | 0             | 1    |
| Officer/Jr. Executive                        | 0             | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.                 | _             |      |
| Executive                                    | 0             | 0.3  |
| Homemaker                                    | 31            | 25.8 |
| Others                                       | 0             | 0.3  |
| No response                                  |               |      |
|  | 3             | 0.6  |
| Total N                                      | 100           | 900  |
|  |               |      |
| Activity                                     |               |      |
| Percentage of elderly currently              |               |      |
| engaged in economic activity                 | 7             | 21.4 |
| Total N                                      | 100           | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity                    |               |      |
| Petty trader                                 | 14.2          | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                                   | 14.2          | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with                  |               |      |
| employees                                    | 0             | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional                  | 28.5          | 7.7  |
| Others                                       | 42.8          | 46.6 |
| Total N                                      | 7             | 193  |
|  |               |      |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)                      |               |      |
| Rs.1000 – 2500                               | 9             | 22.3 |
| Rs.2500 – 5000                               | 16            | 29.7 |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                               | 10            | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                              | 21            | 16   |
| Above Rs. 10000                              | 33            | 17.1 |
| Total  | 100           | 900  |
| 3333   |               |      |
| Source of income***                          |               |      |
| Pension                                      | 30            | 34.7 |
| House rent                                   | 13            | 6.1  |
| Business                                     | 1             | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children                     | 44            | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed                |               | 2    |
| Deposits                                     | 7             | 8.3  |
| Others                                       | 1             | 12.2 |
| Nothing                                      | 6             | 1.3  |
| Don't know                                   | 3             | 0.4  |
| No Response                                  | <u> </u>      | 0.3  |
| Total N                                      | 100           | 900  |
| 1 Otal IV                                    | 100           | 900  |
| Ownership Status of House                    |               |      |
| Living in                                    |               |      |
| Owned  | 90            | 69.2 |
| Rented                                       | 9             | 29.8 |
| Others                                       | <u> </u>      | 0.7  |
|  | 0             | 0.7  |
| No Response  Total N                         | 100           | 900  |
| 1 Utal 18                                    | 100           | 900  |
|  |               |      |

| D  |      | 1    |
|--|------|------|
| Person whom Elderly is financially dependent on*** |      |      |
|  | 1.2  | 11.6 |
| Spouse   | 1.2  | 11.6 |
| Son  | 78.4 | 80.9 |
| Daughter   | 18.9 | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law Daniel Land                             | 0    | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-law                                    | 0    | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                           | 0    | 0.8  |
| Others   | 1.2  | 2.0  |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.1  |
| Total N  | 79   | 593  |
| Understanding of Elder                             |      |      |
| Abuse***   |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 77   | 47.7 |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 54   | 36.7 |
|  | 78   | 60.1 |
| Verbal Abuse                                       |      | 35.3 |
| Economic Abuse                                     | 21   |      |
| Showing disrespect                                 | 29   | 36.1 |
| Neglect  | 9    | 23.2 |
| Don't Know   | 1    | 13.2 |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Osseriana sa sakish dha Fildada                    |      |      |
| Occasions on which the Elderly                     |      |      |
| feel neglected                                     |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                     | 16   | 10.6 |
| Neglected  | 16   | 18.6 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Occasions  |      | 16.6 |
| Everyday   | 0    | 16.6 |
| Sometimes  | 93.7 | 72.0 |
| During celebration at                              | 6.0  | 11.0 |
| home/within the family                             | 6.2  | 11.3 |
| Total N  | 16   | 168  |
| Reasons for feeling neglected***                   |      |      |
| Family members are busy in their                   |      |      |
| own lives/ work                                    | 56.2 | 39.8 |
| Family members don't spend                         |      |      |
| time with me even when not busy                    |      |      |
| with work  | 56.2 | 28.5 |
| Family members don't interact                      |      |      |
| with me  | 50   | 45.8 |
| Family members don't care for                      |      |      |
| me when I'm ill                                    | 6.2  | 27.9 |
| My needs are met with                              |      |      |
| indifference                                       | 43.7 | 38.1 |
| Indifferent attitude of the                        |      |      |
| domestic help                                      | 12.5 | 16.6 |
| Total N  | 16   | 168  |
|  |      |      |
| Kind of abuse***                                   |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 100  | 28.3 |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 100  | 55.1 |
| Verbal Abuse                                       | 100  | 88.6 |
|  |      |      |

| Economic Abuse                           | 50   | 15.4 |
|--|------|------|
| Showing disrespect                       | 0    | 19.5 |
| Neglect Neglect                          | 0    | 34.5 |
| Total N                                  | 10   | 194  |
| Total N                                  | 10   | 194  |
| Person who abused***                     |      |      |
| Son                                      | 50   | 44.3 |
| Daughter                                 | 0    | 7.7  |
| Son in law                               | 0    | 6.1  |
| Daughter in law                          | 50   | 63.4 |
| Domestic help                            | 0    | 2.0  |
| Others                                   | 0    | 4.6  |
| Total N                                  | 10   | 194  |
| Total I                                  | 10   | 154  |
| Context of abuse faced***                |      |      |
| Due to Property issues                   | 0    | 18.5 |
| Lack of physical space within the        |      |      |
| house                                    | 30   | 20.6 |
| Lack of emotional support                | 70   | 49.4 |
| Lack of Health care                      | 10   | 32.9 |
| Lack of basic necessities                | 50   | 31.9 |
| Over the issue of raising children       | 10   | 8.2  |
| Over the issue of managing the           |      |      |
| household                                | 10   | 8.2  |
| Financial dependence                     | 10   | 17.5 |
| Dependence on others due to              |      |      |
| disability                               | 0    | 19.5 |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude         |      |      |
| of own children                          | 30   | 12.8 |
| Lack of adjustment                       | 0    | 24.2 |
| Others                                   | 0    | 0.5  |
| No Response                              | 10   | 0.5  |
| Total N                                  | 10   | 194  |
| Person approached when abuse             |      |      |
| faced***                                 |      |      |
| Approached Social worker                 | 20   | 8.7  |
| Approached Counsellor                    | 20   | 3.6  |
| Senior Citizen's                         | 20   | 3.0  |
| Association/RWA                          | 0    | 0.5  |
| Filed a complaint with Police            | 0    | 1.0  |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer           | 0    | 1.5  |
| Discussed with others in the             | -    |      |
| family/ neighbourhood/                   |      |      |
| community                                | 0    | 25.2 |
| Did not do anything                      | 80   | 68.0 |
| Total N                                  | 10   | 194  |
|  |      |      |
| Reason for not taking concrete action*** |      |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of          |      |      |
| shame in the community                   | 41.2 | 41.2 |
| I feel further abuse/crime               | 73.0 | 44.5 |
| Because of my financial                  |      |      |
| dependence on the abuser                 | 60.3 | 24.0 |
| I feel I may get harassed by             |      |      |
| police                                   |      | 4    |
|  | 44.4 | 17.1 |

| Turill yaman annually and automated                  |            |              |
|--|------------|--------------|
| I will unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles  | 77.7       | 28.6         |
| I feel nothing concrete will                         | / / . /    | 20.0         |
| happen   | 44.4       | 40           |
| Others   | 0          | 0.3          |
| DK/CS  | 0          | 0.7          |
| Total N  | 63         | 635          |
| 100011   |            | 300          |
| Result of complaint registered                       |            |              |
| against abuser***                                    |            |              |
| Action taken by the Police/                          |            |              |
| Lawyers  | 0          | 20           |
| Nothing concrete came out of it                      | 0          | 40           |
| Police carried out home visit                        | 0          | 20           |
| Police gave us protection                            | 100        | 46.6         |
| We had an out of court settlement                    | 0          | 13.3         |
| I received financial compensation                    | ^          |              |
| from the abuser/ person                              | 0          | 13.3         |
| Now I have a place to stay                           | 100        | 13.3         |
| I was harassed by the Police/                        | 100        | 26.6         |
| Lawyers  Had to spend a lot of money on              | 100        | 26.6         |
| Had to spend a lot of money on<br>Police and Lawyers | 100        | 20           |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of                     | 100        | 20           |
| crime afterwards                                     | 0          | 20           |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime                    | 0          | 20           |
| afterwards   |            |              |
| arter wards  | 0          | 13.3         |
| Total N  | 1          | 15           |
|  |            |              |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /                      |            |              |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder                         |            |              |
| Abuse  |            |              |
| Supportive   | 100        | 65.6         |
| Non supportive                                       | 0          | 13.5         |
| Don't Know   | 0          | 20.7         |
| Total N  | 37         | 265          |
| Action suggested for Law                             |            |              |
| enforcing agencies***                                |            |              |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person                    |            |              |
| committing crime                                     | 54         | 33.4         |
| Carry out home visits                                | 85         | 33.1         |
| Give Protection to the elderly                       | 78         | 38.1         |
| Out of court settlement                              | 68         | 21.8         |
| Help in getting maintenance from                     |            |              |
| children under the Maintenance                       | <b>61</b>  | 10.2         |
| of Parents Act                                       | 61         | 19.2         |
| Get compensation from children                       | 22         | 16.1         |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know        | 33<br>0    | 16.1<br>28.5 |
| Total N  | 100        | 900          |
| TOTAL IN   | 100        | 200          |
| Suggested measures***                                |            |              |
| One should have a steady cash                        | <b>5</b> 0 | 50.5         |
| flow   | 58         | 50.5         |
| One should have own property so                      | 63         | 48.4         |

| that the elderly do not have to   |      |      |
|---|------|------|
| depend on others for a place to   |      |      |
| stay  |      |      |
| One should talk about the abuse   |      |      |
| faced to other family   |      |      |
| members/community so that the   | 50   | 22   |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced  | 50   | 33   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's  | 50   | 25.5 |
| Association to help and guide   | 53   | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal  | 22   | 14.2 |
| with the abuse  | 33   | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the   | 41   | 10.0 |
| Police  | 41   | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the   |      |      |
| complaint without any delays and  | 12   | 11.0 |
| harassment  | 13   | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper  |      |      |
| implementation of the laws by the   | 30   | 0.2  |
| law enforcing agencies  | 20   | 9.2  |
| One should make adjustments   | 28   | 246  |
| within the family Others  | 28   | 34.6 |
|   | 0    | 0.1  |
| Don't know  | 0    | 9.7  |
| Nothing   |      | 0.1  |
| Total N   | 100  | 900  |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel there has been an increase in the incidents of elder abuse in past 3           |      |      |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3  | 22   | 4.1  |
| years Total N   | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has   | 100  | 300  |
| been an increase  |      |      |
| Ineffective law and order   | 77.2 | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families  | 77.2 | 69.6 |
| Others  | 0    | 0.5  |
| Don't know  | 0    | 0.3  |
| Don't know  | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N   | 22   | 369  |
| 2 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3   | ~=   | 207  |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase<br>in the Rate of Crime and<br>Reasons  |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not  |      |      |
| feel there has been an increase in  |      |      |
| the incidents of elder abuse in   |      |      |
| past 3 years  | 78   | 59   |
| Total N   | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has   |      |      |
| not been an increase  |      |      |
| Effective law and order   | 82.0 | 72.3 |
| Availability of modern technical  |      |      |
| security systems  | 17.9 | 18.4 |
| Reasons for Feeling there has not been an increase  Effective law and order  Availability of modern technical | 82.0 | 72.3 |

| Others  | 0  | 5.2  |
|---|--|--|
| Nothing   | 0  | 0.5  |
| Can't say   | 0  | 3.0  |
| ·   | 0  | 0.3  |
| No response  Total N  | 78   | 531  |
| I otal N  | /8   | 531  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are Soft Targets  |  |  |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel<br>Senior Citizens are a Soft Target   |  |  |
| for Criminal Acts   | 49   | 54.3   |
| Total N   | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons   |  |  |
| Senior citizens are physically  |  |  |
| weak  | 20.4   | 63.8   |
| Elders are burden to all  | 34.6   | 3.8  |
| No financial stability  | 10.2   | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly  | 2.0  | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action  | 0  | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly   |  |  |
| as they are alone   | 8.1  | 6.1  |
| Can't say   | 24.4   | 14.5   |
| No response   | 0  | 0.4  |
| Total N   | 27   | 498  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are not Soft Targets  |  |  |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts   | 51   | 45.6   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N   | 51<br><b>100</b>   | 45.6<br><b>900</b>   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  | 100  | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  | <b>100</b> 7.8   | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  | 100  | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5   | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5   | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem   | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7  | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1                                    |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8                                 | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9                               |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6                         | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1                       |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing   | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6                         | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6                         | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1                       |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response   | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8        |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response   | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N   Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N   Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                            | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3<br>0<br>51 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts          | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3<br>0<br>51 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3<br>0<br>51 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts          | 7.8<br>0<br>21.5<br>0<br>13.7<br>9.8<br>19.6<br>0<br>33.3<br>0<br>51 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |

| I can take care of myself  | 14.8           | 14.6               |
|--|----------------|--------------------|
| Society is good to the elderly   | 0              | 11.8               |
| Effective law and order now  | 3.7            | 3.8                |
| Can't say  | 29.6           | 9.6                |
| No response  | 0              | 0.2                |
| Total N  | 27             | 498                |
| Total IV   | 21             | 470                |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons   |                |                    |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |                |                    |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft  |                |                    |
| Target for Criminal Acts   | 73             | 44.6               |
| Total N  | 100            | 900                |
| Reasons  |                |                    |
| Senior citizens are physically   |                |                    |
| weak   | 23.2           | 20.4               |
| No support system  | 12.3           | 33.5               |
| No respect for the elderly   | 21.9           | 9.7                |
| Society is not safe  | 12.3           | 9.7                |
| Can't say  | 28.7           | 27.3               |
| No response  | 1.3            | 1.4                |
| Total N  | 73             | 402                |
| Willingness to Take Concrete Action against Crime  Percentage of Elderly willing to take any concrete action for crime |                |                    |
| faced  | 37             | 36.5               |
| Total N  | 100            | 900                |
| Reasons for Not Willing to   |                |                    |
| Take Concrete Action against Crime  Because I would feel a sense of  |                |                    |
| shame in the community   | 15.8           | 25.2               |
| I feel further abuse/crime   | 61.9           | 45.7               |
| I feel I may get harassed by   | 01.9           | 43.7               |
| police   | 38.1           | 15.7               |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled   | 2011           | 20.7               |
| in legal hassles   | 53.9           | 27.6               |
| I feel nothing concrete will   | 227/           |                    |
| happen   | 38.1           | 46.2               |
| Others   | 0              | 0.1                |
| DK/CS  | 0              | 1.0                |
| Total N  | 63             | 571                |
| 1000111  |                |                    |
| Perceptions on role of Police /  |                |                    |
| Lawyers in controlling   |                |                    |
| Supportive   | 97.3           | 63.2               |
| Non supportive   | 2.7            | 16.1               |
|  |                |                    |
| Don't Know  Total N  | 0<br><b>37</b> | 20.6<br><b>329</b> |

| Percentage of Elderly who feel         |     |      |
|--|-----|------|
| police is equipped to handle           |     |      |
| redressal of cases of crime            | 58  | 45.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |
| 10001                                  | 100 | 500  |
| Action suggested for Law               |     |      |
| enforcing agencies                     |     |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person      |     |      |
| committing crime                       | 54  | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits                  | 36  | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly         | 47  | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement                | 35  | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from       |     |      |
| children under the Maintenance         |     |      |
| of Parents Act                         | 43  | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from children         |     |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced     | 18  | 15.6 |
| Don't Know                             | 0   | 27.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |
|  |     |      |
|  |     |      |
| Suggested Measures to control<br>Crime |     |      |
| Inform about the crime to the          |     |      |
| Police                                 | 39  | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police         | 0   | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's               |     |      |
| Association/ RWA for help and          |     |      |
| guidance                               | 40  | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal        |     |      |
| with the abuse                         | 69  | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police          |     |      |
| intervention                           | 44  | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be      |     |      |
| simple and effective                   | 52  | 28   |
| Install security systems in the        |     | 0.5  |
| house                                  | 15  | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard                  | 6   | 4.1  |
| Others                                 | 0   | 0.2  |
| DK/CS                                  | 0   | 19.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |

# HYDERABAD

\*Note: Values are in percentages

\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded

\*\*\* Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Hyderabad | National |
|------------------------------------|-----------|----------|
| Age distribution                   |           |          |
| 60-64                              | 60*       | 40.5     |
| 65-69                              | 30        | 27.1     |
| 70+                                | 10        | 32.3     |
| Mean                               | 64.11     | 67.2     |
| Total N**                          | 04.11     | 07.2     |
| Total IV                           | 100       | 900      |
| Marital status                     |           |          |
| Married                            | 59        | 60.3     |
| Unmarried                          | 0         | 0.3      |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 2         | 0.5      |
| Divorced                           | 1         | 0.3      |
| Widow/Widower                      | 38        | 38.4     |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Number of children                 |           |          |
| Sons                               | 1.8       | 2.1      |
| Daughters                          | 1.3       | 1.8      |
| All                                | 3.1       | 3.9      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Current living status***           |           |          |
| Son(s)                             | 84        | 71.6     |
| Daughter(s)                        | 9         | 12.5     |
| Spouse                             | 28        | 22.7     |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0         | 0.3      |
| Alone but visit my children        | 1         | 0.8      |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 9         | 4.8      |
| Live alone without support of      |           |          |
| children                           | 0         | 2.7      |
| Others                             | 0         | 2        |
| No response                        |           |          |
|                                    | 0         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Education                          |           |          |
| Illiterate                         | 27        | 52.1     |
| Primary                            | 29        | 23.2     |
| Middle                             | 27        | 14.6     |
| Secondary                          | 13        | 7.4      |
| Higher Secondary                   | 2         | 1.2      |
| Graduate                           | 2         | 1.2      |
| Post Graduate/                     |           | 0.1      |
| Professional                       | 0         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Occupation                         |           |          |
| Unskilled worker                   | 33        | 33.4     |
| Skilled worker                     | 21        | 22.1     |

| Petty trader                    | 7              | 7.5         |
|---------------------------------|----------------|-------------|
| Shop owner                      | 0              | 3.7         |
| Business/Industrialist with     | U              | 3.1         |
| employees                       | 0              | 0.5         |
| Self employed/Professional      | 0              | 0.8         |
| Clerical/Salesman               | 6              | 2.7         |
| Supervisory level               | 2              | 1           |
|                                 | 2              | 0.6         |
| Officer/Jr. Executive           | <u>Z</u>       | 0.6         |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.    | 0              | 0.2         |
| Executive                       | <u>0</u><br>29 | 0.3<br>25.8 |
| Homemaker                       | 0              |             |
| Others                          | 0              | 0.3         |
| No response                     | 0              | 0.6         |
| T-4-1 N                         | 0              | 0.6         |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900         |
| Activity                        |                |             |
| Percentage of elderly currently |                |             |
| engaged in economic activity    | 8              | 21.4        |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900         |
| Kind of Economic Activity       | 100            | 900         |
|                                 | 12.5           | 20.0        |
| Petty trader                    | 12.5           | 29.0        |
| Shop owner                      | 37.5           | 13.4        |
| Business industrialist with     | 0              | 2.1         |
| employees                       | 0              | 3.1<br>7.7  |
| Self employed/ Professional     | ~              |             |
| Others                          | 50             | 46.6        |
| Total N                         | 8              | 193         |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)         |                |             |
| Rs.1000 – 2500                  | 0              | 22.3        |
| Rs.2500 – 5000                  | 0              | 29.7        |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                  | 27             | 11          |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                 | 64             | 16          |
| Above Rs. 10000                 | 9              | 17.1        |
| Total                           | 100            | 900         |
| Total                           | 100            | 700         |
| Source of income***             |                |             |
| Pension                         | 76             | 34.7        |
| House rent                      | 5              | 6.1         |
| Business                        | 6              | 7.6         |
| Remittance from children        | 74             | 54.6        |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed   | /              | 54.0        |
| Deposits                        | 22             | 8.3         |
| Others                          | 2              | 12.2        |
| Nothing                         | 0              | 1.3         |
| Don't know                      | 0              | 0.4         |
| No Response                     | 0              | 0.3         |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900         |
| I Utai IV                       | 100            | 200         |
| Ownership Status of House       |                |             |
| Living in                       |                |             |
| Owned                           | 42             | 69.2        |
| Rented                          | 58             | 29.8        |
| Others                          | 0              | 0.7         |
| No Response                     | 0              | 0.7         |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900         |
| I Utai IV                       | 100            | 700         |
|                                 |                |             |

| D Eld   |          |              |
|---|----------|--------------|
| Person whom Elderly is<br>financially dependent on*** |          |              |
|   | 21.6     | 11.6         |
| Spouse  | 21.6     | 11.6         |
| Son   | 91.8     | 80.9         |
| Daughter  | 12.1     | 14.3         |
| Son-in-law  | 4.0      | 2.7          |
| Daughter-in-law                                       | 16.2     | 12.3         |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                              | 0        | 0.8          |
| Others  | 0        | 2.0          |
| No Response   | 0        | 0.1          |
| Total N   | 74       | 593          |
| Understanding of Elder                                |          |              |
| Abuse***  |          |              |
| Physical Abuse  | 70       | 47.7         |
| Emotional Abuse                                       | 79<br>14 | 47.7<br>36.7 |
|   |          | 60.1         |
| Verbal Abuse  | 91       | 35.3         |
| Economic Abuse  | 25       |              |
| Showing disrespect                                    | 3        | 36.1         |
| Neglect   | 1        | 23.2         |
| Don't Know  | 0        | 13.2         |
| No Response   | 0        | 0.2          |
| Total N   | 100      | 900          |
| Occasions on subjet the Fidents                       |          |              |
| Occasions on which the Elderly                        |          |              |
| feel neglected  |          |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                        | 27       | 10.6         |
| Neglected To 4 LN                                     | 37       | 18.6         |
| Total N   | 100      | 900          |
| Occasions   |          | 16.6         |
| Everyday  | 0        | 16.6         |
| Sometimes   | 89.1     | 72.0         |
| During celebration at                                 | 10.0     | 11.2         |
| home/within the family                                | 10.8     | 11.3         |
| Total N   | 37       | 168          |
| Reasons for feeling neglected***                      |          |              |
| Family members are busy in their                      |          |              |
| own lives/ work                                       | 27.0     | 39.8         |
| Family members don't spend                            |          |              |
| time with me even when not busy                       |          |              |
| with work   | 37.8     | 28.5         |
| Family members don't interact                         |          |              |
| with me   | 48.6     | 45.8         |
| Family members don't care for                         |          |              |
| me when I'm ill                                       | 29.7     | 27.9         |
| My needs are met with                                 |          |              |
| indifference  | 43.2     | 38.1         |
| Indifferent attitude of the                           |          |              |
| domestic help   | 37.8     | 16.6         |
| Total N   | 37       | 168          |
| TZ* 1 0 1 shatish                                     |          |              |
| Kind of abuse***                                      | 15.5     | 20.2         |
| Physical Abuse  | 15.7     | 28.3         |
| Emotional Abuse                                       | 18.4     | 55.1         |
| Verbal Abuse  | 100      | 88.6         |

| Economic Abuse                           | 15.7 | 15.4               |
|--|------|--------------------|
| Showing disrespect                       | 34.2 | 19.5               |
|  | 21.0 | 34.5               |
| Neglect  Total N                         | 38   | 34.3<br><b>194</b> |
| 1 Otal N                                 | 38   | 194                |
| Person who abused***                     |      |                    |
| Son                                      | 31.5 | 44.3               |
| Daughter                                 | 2.6  | 7.7                |
| Son in law                               | 5.2  | 6.1                |
| Daughter in law                          | 89.4 | 63.4               |
| Domestic help                            | 0    | 2.0                |
| Others                                   | 5.2  | 4.6                |
| Total N                                  | 38   | 194                |
| Total IV                                 | 30   | 194                |
| Context of abuse faced***                |      |                    |
| Due to Property issues                   | 28.9 | 18.5               |
| Lack of physical space within the        |      |                    |
| house                                    | 10.5 | 20.6               |
| Lack of emotional support                | 89.4 | 49.4               |
| Lack of Health care                      | 50   | 32.9               |
| Lack of basic necessities                | 2.6  | 31.9               |
| Over the issue of raising children       | 0    | 8.2                |
| Over the issue of managing the           |      |                    |
| household                                | 5.2  | 8.2                |
| Financial dependence                     | 13.1 | 17.5               |
| Dependence on others due to              |      |                    |
| disability                               | 60.5 | 19.5               |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude         |      |                    |
| of own children                          | 21.0 | 12.8               |
| Lack of adjustment                       | 55.2 | 24.2               |
| Others                                   | 0    | 0.5                |
| No Response                              | 0    | 0.5                |
| Total N                                  | 38   | 194                |
|  |      |                    |
| Person approached when abuse faced***    |      |                    |
| Approached Social worker                 | 10.5 | 8.7                |
| Approached Counsellor                    | 7.8  | 3.6                |
| Senior Citizen's                         | 7.0  | 3.0                |
| Association/RWA                          | 0    | 0.5                |
| Filed a complaint with Police            | 0    | 1.0                |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer           | 5.2  | 1.5                |
| Discussed with others in the             | 3.2  | 1.3                |
| family/ neighbourhood/                   |      |                    |
| community                                | 73.6 | 25.2               |
| Did not do anything                      | 23.6 | 68.0               |
| Total N                                  | 38   | 194                |
|  |      | 1                  |
| Reason for not taking concrete action*** |      |                    |
| Because I would feel a sense of          |      |                    |
| shame in the community                   | 77.7 | 41.2               |
| I feel further abuse/crime               | 43.2 | 44.5               |
| Because of my financial                  |      |                    |
| dependence on the abuser                 | 53.0 | 24.0               |
| I feel I may get harassed by             |      |                    |
| police                                   |      |                    |
|  | 2.4  | 17.1               |
|  |      |                    |

| I will unnecessarily get entangled               |          |              |
|--|----------|--------------|
| in legal hassles                                 | 13.5     | 28.6         |
| I feel nothing concrete will                     | 13.5     | 20.0         |
| happen   | 29.6     | 40           |
| Others   | 0        | 0.3          |
| DK/CS  | 0        | 0.7          |
| Total N  | 81       | 635          |
|  | -        |              |
| Result of complaint registered against abuser*** |          |              |
| Action taken by the Police/                      |          |              |
| Lawyers  | 40       | 20           |
| Nothing concrete came out of it                  | 60       | 40           |
| Police carried out home visit                    | 40       | 20           |
| Police gave us protection                        | 80       | 46.6         |
| We had an out of court settlement                | 40       | 13.3         |
| I received financial compensation                |          |              |
| from the abuser/ person                          | 40       | 13.3         |
| Now I have a place to stay                       | 0        | 13.3         |
| I was harassed by the Police/                    | _        |              |
| Lawyers  | 0        | 26.6         |
| Had to spend a lot of money on                   | 0        | 20           |
| Police and Lawyers                               | 0        | 20           |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of                 | 0        | 20           |
| crime afterwards                                 | 0        | 20           |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime afterwards     |          |              |
| arterwards                                       | 0        | 13.3         |
| Total N  | 5        | 15.5         |
| Total IV   |          |              |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /                  |          |              |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder                     |          |              |
| Abuse  |          |              |
| Supportive                                       | 100      | 65.6         |
| Non supportive                                   | 0        | 13.5         |
| Don't Know                                       | 0        | 20.7         |
| Total N  | 19       | 265          |
|  |          |              |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***   |          |              |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person                | 60       | 22 4         |
| committing crime Carry out home visits           | 69<br>48 | 33.4<br>33.1 |
| Give Protection to the elderly                   | 48 46    | 38.1         |
| Out of court settlement                          | 29       | 21.8         |
| Help in getting maintenance from                 | 43       | 21.0         |
| children under the Maintenance                   |          |              |
| of Parents Act                                   | 22       | 19.2         |
| Get compensation from children                   | 22       | 17.2         |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced               | 3        | 16.1         |
| Don't Know                                       | 0        | 28.5         |
| Total N  | 100      | 900          |
|  |          |              |
| Suggested measures***                            |          |              |
| One should have a steady cash                    |          |              |
| flow   | 53       | 50.5         |
| One should have own property so                  | 87       | 48.4         |

| that the elderly do not have to  |      |             |
|--|------|-------------|
| depend on others for a place to  |      |             |
| stay   |      |             |
| One should talk about the abuse  |      |             |
| faced to other family  |      |             |
| members/community so that the  |      |             |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                                     | 75   | 33          |
| Contact Senior Citizen's   | 72   | 25.5        |
| Association to help and guide  | 72   | 25.5        |
| Contact counsellors to help deal                                       | 20   | 110         |
| with the abuse   | 20   | 14.2        |
| Register complaint with the  | 22   | 10.0        |
| Police   | 23   | 18.8        |
| Police should also register the  |      |             |
| complaint without any delays and                                       |      | 11.0        |
| harassment   | 0    | 11.8        |
| Effective and proper   |      |             |
| implementation of the laws by the                                      | 1    | 0.2         |
| law enforcing agencies   | 1    | 9.2         |
| One should make adjustments  | 30   | 24.6        |
| within the family  | 38   | 34.6        |
| Others   | 0    | 0.1         |
| Don't know   | 0    | 9.7         |
| Nothing Total N  | 0    | 0.1         |
| Total N  | 100  | 900         |
| in the Rate of Crime and<br>Reasons                                    |      |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel   |      |             |
| there has been an increase in the                                      |      |             |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3                                     | 27   | 41          |
| years  | 37   | 41          |
| Total N  | 100  | 900         |
| Reasons for Feeling there has been an increase                         |      |             |
|  | 40.5 | 40.5        |
| Ineffective law and order  | 40.5 | 49.5        |
| Nuclear families Others  | 83.7 | 69.6        |
| Others  Don't know   | 0    | 0.5         |
| Don't know   | 0    | 0.2         |
| Total N  | 37   | 3 <b>69</b> |
| I OTAL 13  | 31   | 307         |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase<br>in the Rate of Crime and<br>Reasons |      |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                       |      |             |
| feel there has been an increase in                                     |      |             |
| the incidents of elder abuse in  |      |             |
| past 3 years   | 63   | 59          |
| Total N  | 100  | 900         |
| Reasons for Feeling there has  |      |             |
| not been an increase   |      |             |
| Effective law and order  | 63.4 | 72.3        |
| Availability of modern technical                                       |      |             |
| security systems   | 34.9 | 18.4        |
|  |      |             |

| Others   | 1.5  | 5.2  |
|--|--|--|
| Others<br>Nothing  | 0  | 0.5  |
| Can't say  | 0  | 3.0  |
| ·  | 0  | 0.3  |
| No response  Total N   | 63   | 531  |
| 1 otal N   | 03   | 531  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are Soft Targets   |  |  |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel<br>Senior Citizens are a Soft Target  |  |  |
| for Criminal Acts  | 70   | 54.33  |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons  |  |  |
| Senior citizens are physically   |  |  |
| weak   | 85.7   | 63.8   |
| Elders are burden to all   | 0  | 3.8  |
| No financial stability   | 0  | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly   | 0  | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action   | 0  | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly  |  |  |
| as they are alone  | 7.1  | 6.1  |
| Can't say  | 7.1  | 14.5   |
| No response  | 0  | 0.4  |
| Total N  | 37   | 498  |
|  |  |  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are not Soft Targets Percentage of Elderly who do not   |  |  |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft  | 30   | 45.6   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts   | 30   | 45.6   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  | 30<br>100  | 45.6<br><b>900</b>   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts Total N Reasons   | 100  | 900  |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family   | <b>100</b> 40  | 900  |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family We have our security  | 100  | 900  |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I  | 40<br>3.3  | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  | 40<br>3.3<br>6.6   | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us   | 40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3  | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4  |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem   | 40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0                                       | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1                                    |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order   | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0                                | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9                               |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20                     | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1                       |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0                | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9                |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3        | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8        |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3<br>3.3 | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3        | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8        |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3<br>3.3 | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons   | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3<br>3.3 | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel  | 100<br>40<br>3.3<br>6.6<br>3.3<br>0<br>0<br>20<br>0<br>23.3<br>3.3 | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                           | 100  40 3.3 6.6 3.3 0 0 20 0 23.3 3.3 3.0                          | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts          | 100  40 3.3 6.6 3.3 0 0 20 0 23.3 3.3 3.0 30                       | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N | 100  40 3.3 6.6 3.3 0 0 20 0 23.3 3.3 3.0                          | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem Effective law and order Society is good to senior citizens Nothing Can't say No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts          | 100  40 3.3 6.6 3.3 0 0 20 0 23.3 3.3 3.0 30                       | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |

| Lawyers in controlling  |              |              |
|---|--------------|--------------|
| Perceptions on role of Police /                                     |              |              |
| Total N   | 69           | 571          |
| DK / CS   | 0            | 1.0          |
| Others  | 0            | 0.1          |
| happen  | 88.4         | 46.2         |
| I feel nothing concrete will  | TJ.T         | 27.0         |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles                 | 43.4         | 27.6         |
| Lwill unnecessarily get entengled                                   | 8.7          | 15.7         |
| police  | 07           | 15.7         |
| I feel I may get harassed by  |              |              |
| I feel further abuse/crime  | 62.3         | 45.7         |
| shame in the community  | 18.8         | 25.2         |
| Because I would feel a sense of                                     | 10.0         | 25.2         |
| Reasons for Not Willing to<br>Take Concrete Action against<br>Crime |              |              |
| D. C. N. (Marine)   |              |              |
| Total N   | 100          | 900          |
| faced   | 31           | 36.5         |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to take any concrete action for crime |              |              |
| Action against Crime  |              |              |
| Willingness to Take Concrete  |              |              |
| Total N   | 100          | 900          |
| neighbourhood   | 2            | 2.5          |
| incidents of Crime in the   |              |              |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting                                     |              |              |
| A Vena 11   | 00           |              |
| Total N   | 63           | 402          |
| No response   | 1.5          | 1.4          |
| Can't say   | 11.1         | 27.3         |
| Society is not safe   | 4.7          | 9.7          |
| No respect for the elderly  | 6.3          | 9.7          |
| weak No support system  | 26.9<br>52.3 | 20.4<br>33.5 |
| Senior citizens are physically                                      | 26.0         | 20.4         |
| Reasons   |              |              |
| Total N   | 100          | 900          |
| Target for Criminal Acts  | 63           | 44.6         |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                                     |              |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                    |              |              |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons      |              |              |
| Total I   | 01           | 150          |
| Total N   | 37           | 498          |
| No response   | 0            | 0.2          |
| Effective law and order now Can't say                               | 0<br>16.2    | 3.8<br>9.6   |
| Society is good to the elderly                                      | 13.5         | 11.8         |
| I can take care of myself   | 0            | 14.6         |

| Supportive                             | 96.7        | 63.2 |
|--|-------------|------|
| Non supportive                         | 0           | 16.1 |
| Don't Know                             | 3.2         | 20.6 |
| Total N                                | 31          | 329  |
|  | <del></del> |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel         |             |      |
| police is equipped to handle           |             |      |
| redressal of cases of crime            | 12          | 45.7 |
| Total N                                | 100         | 900  |
|  |             |      |
| Action suggested for Law               |             |      |
| enforcing agencies                     |             |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person      |             |      |
| committing crime                       | 53          | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits                  | 46          | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly         | 52          | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement                | 50          | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from       |             |      |
| children under the Maintenance         |             |      |
| of Parents Act                         | 24          | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from children         |             | 1711 |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced     | 30          | 15.6 |
| Don't Know                             | 0           | 27.7 |
| Total N                                | 100         | 900  |
|  |             |      |
| Suggested Measures to control<br>Crime |             |      |
| Inform about the crime to the          |             |      |
| Police                                 | 47          | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police         | 0           | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's               |             |      |
| Association/ RWA for help and          |             |      |
| guidance                               | 44          | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal        |             |      |
| with the abuse                         | 62          | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police          |             |      |
| intervention                           | 54          | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be      |             |      |
| simple and effective                   | 24          | 28   |
| Install security systems in the        |             |      |
| house                                  | 18          | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard                  | 6           | 4.1  |
| Others                                 | 0           | 0.2  |
| DK / CS                                | 0           | 19.7 |
| Total N                                | 100         | 900  |

## **KOLKATA**

\*Note: Values are in percentages
\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded

| *** | Note | : | Total | exceeds | 1 | 00 | ) a | lue | to | mul | ltiple | response |  |
|-----|------|---|-------|---------|---|----|-----|-----|----|-----|--------|----------|--|
|-----|------|---|-------|---------|---|----|-----|-----|----|-----|--------|----------|--|

|                                    | Kolkata | National     |
|------------------------------------|---------|--------------|
| A 1:-4-:14:                        |         |              |
| Age distribution                   | 27*     | 40.5         |
| 60-64<br>65-69                     | 27*     | 40.5<br>27.1 |
|                                    | 24      |              |
| 70+                                | 49      | 32.3         |
| Mean                               | 69.3    | 67.2         |
| Total N**                          | 100     | 900          |
| Marital status                     |         |              |
| Married                            | 44      | 60.3         |
| Unmarried                          | 2       | 0.3          |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 2       | 0.5          |
| Divorced                           | 0       | 0.3          |
| Widow/Widower                      | 52      | 38.4         |
| Total N                            | 100     | 900          |
| Number of children                 |         |              |
| Sons                               | 1.9     | 2.1          |
| Daughters                          | 1.9     | 1.8          |
| All                                | 3.8     | 3.9          |
| Total N                            |         |              |
| 1 Otal N                           | 100     | 900          |
| Current living status***           |         |              |
| Son(s)                             | 63      | 71.6         |
| Daughter(s)                        | 13      | 12.5         |
| Spouse                             | 25      | 22.7         |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 1       | 0.3          |
| Alone but visit my children        | 0       | 0.8          |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 3       | 4.8          |
| Live alone without support of      | 3       | 1.0          |
| children                           | 2       | 2.7          |
| Others                             | 4       | 2            |
| No response                        |         | 2            |
|                                    | 0       | 0.1          |
| Total N                            | 100     | 900          |
| Education                          |         |              |
| Illiterate                         | 32      | 52.1         |
| Primary                            | 45      | 23.2         |
| Middle                             | 14      | 14.6         |
| Secondary                          | 9       | 7.4          |
| Higher Secondary                   | 0       | 1.2          |
|                                    | 0       |              |
| Graduate  Post Graduate/           | U       | 1.2          |
| Post Graduate/<br>Professional     | 0       | 0.1          |
| L                                  | 0       | 0.1          |
| Total N                            | 100     | 900          |
| Occupation                         |         |              |
| Unskilled worker                   | 31      | 33.4         |
| Skilled worker                     | 20      | 22.1         |
| Petty trader                       | 18      | 7.5          |

| Chan awner                             | 1          | 3.7  |
|--|------------|------|
| Shop owner Business/Industrialist with | 1          | 3.7  |
|  | 0          | 0.5  |
| employees Self employed/Professional   | <u>0</u> 2 | 0.5  |
|  | 4          |      |
| Clerical/Salesman                      | •          | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level                      | 0          | 1    |
| Officer/Jr. Executive                  | 0          | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.           | 0          | 0.2  |
| Executive                              | 0          | 0.3  |
| Homemaker                              | 22         | 25.8 |
| Others                                 | 1          | 0.3  |
| No response                            |            | 0.6  |
|  | 1          | 0.6  |
| Total N                                | 100        | 900  |
| Activity                               |            |      |
| Percentage of elderly currently        |            |      |
| engaged in economic activity           | 25         | 21.4 |
| Total N                                | 100        | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity              |            |      |
| Petty trader                           | 44         | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                             | 8          | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with            |            | 1011 |
| employees                              | 0          | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional            | 16         | 7.7  |
| Others                                 | 32         | 46.6 |
| Total N                                | 25         | 193  |
| Total 14                               | 20         | 150  |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)                |            |      |
| Rs.1000 – 2500                         | 17         | 22.3 |
| Rs.2500 – 5000                         | 42         | 29.7 |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                         | 14         | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 7500                         | 9          | 16   |
| Above Rs. 10000                        | 16         | 17.1 |
| Total                                  | 100        | 900  |
| 1 Otal                                 | 100        | 900  |
| Source of income***                    |            |      |
| Pension                                | 14         | 34.7 |
| House rent                             | 7          | 6.1  |
| Business                               | 17         | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children               | 77         | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed          |            |      |
| Deposits                               | 2          | 8.3  |
| Others                                 | 9          | 12.2 |
| Nothing                                | 0          | 1.3  |
| Don't know                             | 0          | 0.4  |
| No Response                            | 0          | 0.3  |
| Total N                                | 100        | 900  |
|  |            |      |
| Ownership Status of House              |            |      |
| Living in                              |            |      |
| Owned                                  | 44         | 69.2 |
| Rented                                 | 54         | 29.8 |
| Others                                 | 1          | 0.7  |
| No Response                            | 1          | 0.1  |
| Total N                                | 100        | 900  |
| Person whom Elderly is                 |            |      |
| 1 CISUII WHOM EMCHY IS                 |            |      |

| financially dependent on***      |      |      |
|----------------------------------|------|------|
| Spouse Spouse                    | 2.8  | 11.6 |
| Son                              | 90   | 80.9 |
| Daughter                         | 8.5  | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law                       | 2.8  | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-law                  | 5.7  | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker         | 1.4  | 0.8  |
| Others                           | 4.2  | 2.0  |
| No Response                      | 0    | 0.1  |
| Total N                          | 70   | 593  |
| Total N                          | 70   | 393  |
| Understanding of Elder           |      |      |
| Abuse***                         |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                   | 48   | 47.7 |
| Emotional Abuse                  | 46   | 36.7 |
| Verbal Abuse                     | 75   | 60.1 |
| Economic Abuse                   |      | 35.3 |
|                                  | 33   |      |
| Showing disrespect               | 42   | 36.1 |
| Neglect                          | 60   | 23.2 |
| Don't Know                       | 7    | 13.2 |
| No Response                      | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N                          | 100  | 900  |
|                                  |      |      |
| Occasions on which the Elderly   |      |      |
| feel neglected                   |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel   |      | 10.6 |
| Neglected                        | 11   | 18.6 |
| Total N                          | 100  | 900  |
| Occasions                        | _    |      |
| Everyday                         | 0    | 16.6 |
| Sometimes                        | 72.7 | 72.0 |
| During celebration at            |      |      |
| home/within the family           | 27.2 | 11.3 |
| Total N                          | 11   | 168  |
|                                  |      |      |
| Reasons for feeling              |      |      |
| neglected***                     |      |      |
|                                  |      |      |
| Family members are busy in their | 62.6 | 20.0 |
| own lives/ work                  | 63.6 | 39.8 |
| Family members don't spend       |      |      |
| time with me even when not busy  | 10.1 | 20.5 |
| with work                        | 18.1 | 28.5 |
| Family members don't interact    | 0.0  | 45.0 |
| with me                          | 9.0  | 45.8 |
| Family members don't care for    |      | 27.0 |
| me when I'm ill                  | 0    | 27.9 |
| My needs are met with            | 27.2 | 20.1 |
| indifference                     | 27.2 | 38.1 |
| Indifferent attitude of the      | 10.1 | 422  |
| domestic help                    | 18.1 | 16.6 |
| Total N                          | 11   | 168  |
|                                  |      |      |
| Kind of abuse***                 |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                   | 8.7  | 28.3 |
| Emotional Abuse                  | 0    | 55.1 |
| Verbal Abuse                     | 95.6 | 88.6 |
| Economic Abuse                   | 8.7  | 15.4 |

| Showing disrespect                    | 4.3   | 19.5 |
|---------------------------------------|-------|------|
| Neglect                               | 0     | 34.5 |
| Total N                               | 23    | 194  |
| D. J. Habita                          |       |      |
| Person who abused***                  | 26.0  | 11.2 |
| Son                                   | 26.0  | 44.3 |
| Daughter                              | 8.7   | 7.7  |
| Son in law                            | 0     | 6.1  |
| Daughter in law                       | 56.5  | 63.4 |
| Domestic help                         | 8.7   | 2.0  |
| Others                                | 21.7  | 4.6  |
| Total N                               | 23    | 194  |
| Context of abuse faced***             |       |      |
| Due to Property issues                | 8.7   | 18.5 |
| Lack of physical space within the     | · · · | 1010 |
| house                                 | 26.0  | 20.6 |
| Lack of emotional support             | 8.7   | 49.4 |
| Lack of Health care                   | 17.3  | 32.9 |
| Lack of basic necessities             | 56.5  | 31.9 |
| Over the issue of raising children    | 4.3   | 8.2  |
| Over the issue of managing the        |       | -    |
| household                             | 4.3   | 8.2  |
| Financial dependence                  | 8.7   | 17.5 |
| Dependence on others due to           |       |      |
| disability                            | 30.4  | 19.5 |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude      |       |      |
| of own children                       | 4.3   | 12.8 |
| Lack of adjustment                    | 8.7   | 24.2 |
| Others                                | 0     | 0.5  |
| No Response                           | 0     | 0.5  |
| Total N                               | 23    | 194  |
|                                       |       |      |
| Person approached when abuse faced*** |       |      |
| Approached Social worker              | 4.35  | 8.7  |
| Approached Counsellor                 | 0     | 3.6  |
| Senior Citizen's                      |       |      |
| Association/RWA                       | 0     | 0.5  |
| Filed a complaint with Police         | 0     | 1.0  |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer        | 0     | 1.5  |
| Discussed with others in the          |       |      |
| family/ neighbourhood/                | 4     |      |
| community                             | 17.3  | 25.2 |
| Did not do anything                   | 82.6  | 68.0 |
| Total N                               | 23    | 194  |
| Reason for not taking concrete        |       |      |
| action***                             |       |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of       |       |      |
| shame in the community                | 36.8  | 41.2 |
| I feel further abuse/crime            | 52.6  | 44.5 |
| Because of my financial               |       |      |
| dependence on the abuser              | 34.2  | 24.0 |
| I feel I may get harassed by          |       |      |
| police                                |       |      |
|                                       | 18.4  | 17.1 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled    | 10.5  | 28.6 |

| in legal hassles   |      |      |
|--|------|------|
| I feel nothing concrete will   |      |      |
| happen   | 44.7 | 40   |
| Others   | 0    | 0.3  |
| DK/CS  | 0    | 0.7  |
|  | 38   | 635  |
| Total N  | 38   | 035  |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /<br>Lawyers in Controlling Elder<br>Abuse |      |      |
| Supportive   | 79.0 | 65.6 |
| Non supportive   | 20.9 | 13.5 |
| Don't Know   | 0    | 20.7 |
| Total N  | 62   | 265  |
|  |      |      |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***                           |      |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person  |      |      |
| committing crime   | 37   | 33.4 |
| Carry out home visits  | 36   | 33.1 |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 51   | 38.1 |
| Out of court settlement  | 22   | 21.8 |
| Help in getting maintenance from   |      |      |
| children under the Maintenance   |      |      |
| of Parents Act   | 4    | 19.2 |
| Get compensation from children   |      |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced                                       | 6    | 16.1 |
| Don't Know   | 13   | 28.5 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
|  |      |      |
| Suggested measures***  |      |      |
| One should have a steady cash  |      |      |
| flow   | 67   | 50.5 |
| One should have own property so  |      |      |
| that the elderly do not have to  |      |      |
| depend on others for a place to  |      |      |
| stay   | 33   | 48.4 |
| One should talk about the abuse faced to other family                    |      |      |
| members/community so that the  |      | _    |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                                       | 19   | 33   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's   | 2    | 25.5 |
| Association to help and guide  | 2    | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal with the abuse                          | 12   | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the  | 1 2  | 14.2 |
| Police   | 7    | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the  |      |      |
| complaint without any delays and   |      |      |
| harassment   | 5    | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper   |      |      |
| implementation of the laws by the  |      |      |
| law enforcing agencies   | 0    | 9.2  |
| One should make adjustments  |      |      |
| within the family  | 56   | 34.6 |
| Others   | 1    | 0.1  |
| Don't know   | 1    | 9.7  |
| Nothing  | 0    | 0.1  |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| 1 OMI 11   | 100  | 700  |

| Perceptions regarding Increase     |      |      |
|------------------------------------|------|------|
| in the Rate of Crime and           |      |      |
| Reasons                            |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel     |      |      |
| there has been an increase in the  |      |      |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3 |      |      |
| years                              | 19   | 41   |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has      |      |      |
| been an increase                   |      |      |
| Ineffective law and order          | 57.8 | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families                   | 63.1 | 69.6 |
| Others                             | 10.5 | 0.5  |
| Don't know                         |      |      |
|                                    | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N                            | 19   | 369  |
|                                    |      |      |
|                                    |      |      |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase    |      |      |
| in the Rate of Crime and           |      |      |
| Reasons                            |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |      |      |
| feel there has been an increase in |      |      |
| the incidents of elder abuse in    |      |      |
| past 3 years                       | 81   | 59   |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has      |      |      |
| not been an increase               |      |      |
| Effective law and order            | 70.3 | 72.3 |
| Availability of modern technical   |      |      |
| security systems                   | 18.5 | 18.4 |
| Others                             | 6.1  | 5.2  |
| Nothing                            | 0    | 0.5  |
| Can't say                          | 4.9  | 3.0  |
| No response                        | 0    | 0.3  |
| Total N                            | 81   | 531  |
|                                    |      |      |
|                                    |      |      |
| Elderly who Feel Senior            |      |      |
| Citizens are Soft Targets          |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel     |      |      |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target  |      |      |
| for Criminal Acts                  | 65   | 54.3 |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons                            |      |      |
| Senior citizens are physically     |      |      |
| weak                               | 89.2 | 63.8 |
| Elders are burden to all           | 0    | 3.8  |
| No financial stability             | 35.3 | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly         | 1.5  | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action     | 0    | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly  |      |      |
| as they are alone                  | 7.6  | 6.1  |
| Can't say                          | 1.5  | 14.5 |
| No response                        | 0    | 0.4  |
| Total N                            | 86   | 498  |

| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are not Soft Targets |              |                   |
|--|--------------|-------------------|
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                         |              |                   |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                          |              |                   |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                 | 35           | 45.6              |
| Total N  | 100          | 900               |
| Reasons  |              |                   |
| Support system from family                               | 11.4         | 15.8              |
| We have our security                                     | 0            | 0.4               |
| Financial condition is good as I                         |              |                   |
| can protect my self                                      | 31.4         | 14.3              |
| Everyone is good to us                                   | 5.7          | 2.4               |
| Do not face any problem                                  | 11.4         | 11.1              |
| Effective law and order                                  | 0            | 9                 |
| Society is good to senior citizens                       | 42.8         | 21.1              |
| Nothing  | 0            | 0.9               |
| -  | -            |                   |
| Can't say  | 2.8          | 24.8              |
| No response  | 0            | 1.2               |
| Total N  | 35           | 411               |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior                          |              |                   |
| Citizens and Reasons                                     |              |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                           |              |                   |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                        |              |                   |
| for Criminal Acts  | 86           | 55.3              |
| Total N  | 100          | 900               |
| Reasons  | 100          | 700               |
| We are physically strong                                 | 1.1          | 1                 |
| We have support system                                   | 44.1         | 61.2              |
| I can take care of myself                                | 54.6         | 14.6              |
| Society is good to the elderly                           | 5.8          | 11.8              |
| Effective law and order now                              | 1.1          | 3.8               |
|  |              |                   |
| Can't say  | 1.1          | 9.6               |
| No response  | 0            | 0.2               |
| Total N  | 86           | 498               |
| Ell I I I I I I I I                                      |              |                   |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as                          |              |                   |
| Senior Citizens and Reasons                              |              |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                         |              |                   |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                          |              |                   |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                 | 14           | 44.6              |
| Total N  | 100          | 900               |
| Reasons  |              |                   |
| Senior citizens are physically                           |              |                   |
| weak   | 42.8         | 20.4              |
| No support system  | 57.1         | 33.5              |
| No respect for the elderly                               | 28.5         | 9.7               |
|  | 7.1          | 9.7               |
| · ·  | / + 1        |                   |
| Society is not safe                                      | Λ            | 113               |
| Society is not safe Can't say                            | 0            | 27.3              |
| Society is not safe                                      | 0<br>0<br>14 | 1.4<br><b>402</b> |

| Crime                                 |           |      |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|------|
| Percentage of Elderly who have        |           |      |
| Ever been a Victim of Crime           |           |      |
|                                       | 2         | 1.4  |
| against Elderly <b>Total N</b>        | 3<br>100  | 900  |
| 1 otai N                              | 100       | 900  |
| D. CELL I                             |           |      |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting       |           |      |
| incidents of Crime in the             |           |      |
| neighbourhood                         | 2         | 2.5  |
| Total N                               | 100       | 900  |
|                                       |           |      |
| Willingness to Take Concrete          |           |      |
| Action against Crime                  |           |      |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to      |           |      |
| take any concrete action for crime    | <b>62</b> | 26.5 |
| faced                                 | 63        | 36.5 |
| Total N                               | 100       | 900  |
|                                       |           |      |
| Reasons for Not Willing to            |           |      |
| Take Concrete Action against<br>Crime |           |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of       |           |      |
| shame in the community                | 35.1      | 25.2 |
| I feel further abuse/crime            | 51.3      | 45.7 |
| I feel I may get harassed by          |           |      |
| police                                |           |      |
|                                       | 27.0      | 15.7 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled    |           |      |
| in legal hassles                      | 8.1       | 27.6 |
| I feel nothing concrete will          |           |      |
| happen                                | 40.5      | 46.2 |
| Others                                | 0         | 0.1  |
| DK / CS                               | 0         | 1.0  |
| Total N                               | 37        | 571  |
| Perceptions on role of Police /       |           |      |
| Lawyers in controlling                |           |      |
| Supportive                            | 79.3      | 63.2 |
| Non supportive                        | 20.6      | 16.1 |
| Don't Know                            | 0         | 20.6 |
| Total N                               | 63        | 329  |
|                                       |           |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel        |           |      |
| police is equipped to handle          |           |      |
| redressal of cases of crime           | 95        | 45.7 |
| Total N                               | 100       | 900  |
|                                       |           |      |
| Action suggested for Law              |           |      |
| enforcing agencies                    |           |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person     |           |      |
| committing crime                      | 34        | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits                 | 34        | 25.4 |
|                                       |           |      |

| Give Protection to the elderly     | 52  | 34.2 |
|------------------------------------|-----|------|
| Out of court settlement            | 23  | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from   |     |      |
| children under the Maintenance     |     |      |
| of Parents Act                     | 5   | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from children     |     |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced | 7   | 15.6 |
| Don't Know                         | 13  | 27.7 |
| Total N                            | 100 | 900  |
|                                    |     |      |
| Suggested Measures to control      |     |      |
| Crime                              |     |      |
|                                    |     |      |
| Inform about the crime to the      |     |      |
| Police                             | 51  | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police     | 4   | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's           |     |      |
| Association/ RWA for help and      |     |      |
| guidance                           | 20  | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal    |     |      |
| with the abuse                     | 30  | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police      |     |      |
| intervention                       | 9   | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be  |     |      |
| simple and effective               | 29  | 28   |
| Install security systems in the    |     |      |
| house                              | 1   | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard              | 1   | 4.1  |
| Others                             | 1   | 0.2  |
| DK / CS                            | 5   | 19.7 |
| Total N                            | 100 | 900  |
|                                    |     |      |

## **PATNA**

\*Note: Values are in percentages
\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded
\*\*\* Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Patna           | National           |
|------------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------|
| A and distribution                 |                 |                    |
| Age distribution 60-64             | 33.6*           | 40.5               |
| 65-69                              | 29.7            | 27.1               |
| 70+                                | 36.6            | 32.3               |
| Mean                               | 67.7            | 67.2               |
| Total N**                          | 101             | 900                |
| Total N                            | 101             | 900                |
| Marital status                     |                 |                    |
| Married                            | 68.3            | 60.3               |
| Unmarried                          | 0               | 0.3                |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 0               | 0.5                |
| Divorced                           | 0               | 0.3                |
| Widow/Widower                      | 31.6            | 38.4               |
| Total N                            | 101             | 900                |
| Number of children                 |                 |                    |
| Sons                               | 2.5             | 2.1                |
| Daughters                          | 2.3             | 1.8                |
| All                                | 4.8             | 3.9                |
| Total N                            | 101             | 900                |
|                                    |                 |                    |
| Current living status***           |                 |                    |
| Son(s)                             | 80.2            | 71.6               |
| Daughter(s)                        | 6.9             | 12.5               |
| Spouse                             | 33.6            | 22.7               |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0               | 0.3                |
| Alone but visit my children        | 2.9             | 0.8                |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 0               | 4.8                |
| Live alone without support of      |                 |                    |
| children                           | 1.9             | 2.7                |
| Others                             | 1.9             | 2                  |
| No response                        | 0               | 0.11               |
| Total N                            | 0<br><b>101</b> | 0.11<br><b>900</b> |
| Total IV                           | 101             | 700                |
| Education                          |                 |                    |
| Illiterate                         | 72.2            | 52.1               |
| Primary                            | 17.8            | 23.2               |
| Middle                             | 5.9             | 14.6               |
| Secondary                          | 1.9             | 7.4                |
| Higher Secondary                   | 0               | 1.2                |
| Graduate                           | 1.9             | 1.2                |
| Post Graduate/                     |                 |                    |
| Professional                       | 0               | 0.1                |
| Total N                            | 101             | 900                |
| Occupation                         |                 |                    |
| Unskilled worker                   | 26.7            | 33.4               |
| Skilled worker                     | 11.8            | 22.1               |

| Petty trader                    | 10.8 | 7.5  |
|---------------------------------|------|------|
| Shop owner                      | 8.9  | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist with     | 0.7  | 5.7  |
| employees                       | 0.9  | 0.5  |
| Self employed/Professional      | 3.9  | 0.8  |
| Clerical/Salesman               | 2.9  | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level               | 0    | 1    |
| Officer/Jr. Executive           | 0.9  | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.    | 0.9  | 0.0  |
| Executive                       | 0.9  | 0.3  |
| Homemaker                       | 29.7 | 25.8 |
| Others                          | 0    | 0.3  |
| No response                     |      | 0.5  |
| 110 response                    | 1.9  | 0.6  |
| Total N                         | 101  | 900  |
| Total I                         | 101  | 700  |
| Activity                        |      |      |
| Percentage of elderly currently |      |      |
| engaged in economic activity    | 29.7 | 21.4 |
| Total N                         | 101  | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity       |      |      |
| Petty trader                    | 30   | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                      | 20   | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with     |      |      |
| employees                       | 3.3  | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional     | 16.6 | 7.7  |
| Others                          | 30   | 46.6 |
| Total N                         | 30   | 193  |
|                                 |      |      |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)         |      |      |
| Rs.1000 - 2500                  | 17.8 | 22.3 |
| Rs.2500 - 5000                  | 44.5 | 29.7 |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                  | 4.9  | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                 | 0.9  | 16   |
| Above Rs. 10000                 | 18.8 | 17.1 |
| Total                           | 101  | 900  |
|                                 |      |      |
| Source of income***             |      |      |
| Pension                         | 21.7 | 34.7 |
| House rent                      | 5.9  | 6.1  |
| Business                        | 13.8 | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children        | 44.5 | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed   |      |      |
| Deposits                        | 2.9  | 8.3  |
| Others                          | 16.8 | 12.2 |
| Nothing                         | 3.9  | 1.3  |
| Don't know                      | 0.9  | 0.4  |
| No Response                     | 0.9  | 0.3  |
| Total N                         | 101  | 900  |
|                                 |      |      |
| Ownership Status of House       |      |      |
| Living in                       | 71.0 | (6.2 |
| Owned                           | 74.2 | 69.2 |
| Rented                          | 23.7 | 29.8 |
| Others                          | 1.9  | 0.7  |
| No Response                     | 0    | 0.1  |
| Total N                         | 101  | 900  |
|                                 |      |      |

| Dongon whom Eldonly is                             |      |       |
|--|------|-------|
| Person whom Elderly is financially dependent on*** |      |       |
|  | 20.0 | 11.6  |
| Spouse   | 28.8 | 11.6  |
| Son  | 78.8 | 80.9  |
| Daughter   | 5.7  | 14.3  |
| Son-in-law   | 3.8  | 2.7   |
| Daughter-in-law                                    | 9.6  | 12.3  |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                           | 0    | 0.8   |
| Others   | 1.9  | 2.0   |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.1   |
| Total N  | 52   | 593   |
| Understanding of Elder                             |      |       |
| Abuse***   |      |       |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 50.5 | 47.7  |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 37.6 | 36.7  |
| Verbal Abuse                                       | 24.7 | 60.1  |
| Economic Abuse                                     | 29.7 | 35.3  |
| Showing disrespect                                 | 24.7 | 36.1  |
| Neglect  | 4.9  | 23.2  |
| Don't Know   | 33.6 | 13.2  |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.2   |
| Total N  | 101  | 900   |
| 1 Utal 13  | 101  | 700   |
| Occasions on which the Elderly feel neglected      |      |       |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                     |      |       |
| Neglected  | 14.8 | 18.6  |
| Total N  | 101  | 900   |
| Occasions  |      |       |
| Everyday   | 26.6 | 16.6  |
| Sometimes  | 60   | 72.0  |
| During celebration at                              |      |       |
| home/within the family                             | 13.3 | 11.3  |
| Total N  | 15   | 168   |
| Reasons for feeling neglected***                   |      |       |
| Family members are busy in their                   | 60   | 20.0  |
| own lives/ work                                    | 60   | 39.8  |
| Family members don't spend                         |      |       |
| time with me even when not busy                    | 12.2 | 20. 7 |
| with work  | 13.3 | 28.5  |
| Family members don't interact                      | 40   | 45.0  |
| with me  | 40   | 45.8  |
| Family members don't care for                      | 40   | 25.3  |
| me when I'm ill                                    | 40   | 27.9  |
| My needs are met with                              | 46.6 | 20.1  |
| indifference                                       | 46.6 | 38.1  |
| Indifferent attitude of the                        | 22.2 | 16.5  |
| domestic help                                      | 33.3 | 16.6  |
| Total N  | 15   | 168   |
| Kind of abuse***                                   |      |       |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 71.4 | 28.3  |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 85.7 | 55.1  |
| Verbal Abuse                                       |      | 88.6  |
| VCIUAL AUUSC                                       | 92.8 | 00.0  |

| Economic Abuse                                     | 42.8  | 15.4 |
|--|-------|------|
| Showing disrespect                                 | 0     | 19.5 |
| Neglect Neglect                                    | 57.1  | 34.5 |
| Total N  | 14    | 194  |
| Total IN   | 14    | 154  |
| Person who abused***                               |       |      |
| Son  | 71.4  | 44.3 |
| Daughter   | 7.1   | 7.7  |
| Son in law   | 0     | 6.1  |
| Daughter in law                                    | 71.4  | 63.4 |
| Domestic help                                      | 7.1   | 2.0  |
| Others   | 7.1   | 4.6  |
| Total N  | 14    | 194  |
|  |       |      |
| Context of abuse faced***                          |       |      |
| Due to Property issues                             | 42.86 | 18.5 |
| Lack of physical space within the                  |       | 20.5 |
| house  | 35.7  | 20.6 |
| Lack of emotional support                          | 42.8  | 49.4 |
| Lack of Health care                                | 21.4  | 32.9 |
| Lack of basic necessities                          | 42.8  | 31.9 |
| Over the issue of raising children                 | 42.8  | 8.2  |
| Over the issue of managing the                     |       | 0.0  |
| household  | 0     | 8.2  |
| Financial dependence                               | 35.7  | 17.5 |
| Dependence on others due to                        | 0     | 10.5 |
| disability   | 0     | 19.5 |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude                   | 0     | 12.8 |
| of own children                                    | 0     | 12.8 |
| Lack of adjustment                                 | 14.2  | 24.2 |
| Others   | 0     | 0.5  |
| No Response  Total N                               | 0     | 0.5  |
| 1 otai N   | 14    | 194  |
| Person approached when abuse                       |       |      |
| faced***   |       |      |
| Approached Social worker                           | 0     | 8.7  |
| Approached Counsellor                              | 0     | 3.6  |
| Senior Citizen's                                   |       |      |
| Association/RWA                                    | 0     | 0.5  |
| Filed a complaint with Police                      | 7.1   | 1.0  |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer                     | 7.1   | 1.5  |
| Discussed with others in the                       |       |      |
| family/ neighbourhood/                             |       |      |
| community  | 28.5  | 25.2 |
| Did not do anything                                | 64.2  | 68.0 |
| Total N  | 14    | 194  |
| D  |       |      |
| Reason for not taking concrete action***           |       |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of                    |       |      |
|  | 30.6  | 41.2 |
| shame in the community  I feel further abuse/crime | 30.6  | 44.5 |
| Because of my financial                            | 30.0  | 44.3 |
| dependence on the abuser                           | 8     | 24.0 |
| I feel I may get harassed by                       | U     | 24.0 |
| police   |       |      |
| Ponce  | 30.6  | 17.1 |
|  | 50.0  | 1/.1 |

| I will unnecessarily get entangled   |  |  |
|--|--|--|
| in legal hassles   | 14.6   | 28.6   |
| I feel nothing concrete will   | 14.0   | 20.0   |
| happen   | 26.6   | 40   |
| Others   | 1.3  | 0.3  |
| DK/CS  | 1.3  | 0.7  |
| Total N  | 75   | 635  |
| 1 Otal IV  | 73   | 033  |
| Result of complaint registered   |  |  |
| against abuser***  |  |  |
|  |  |  |
| Action taken by the Police/  |  |  |
| Lawyers  | 0  | 20   |
| Nothing concrete came out of it  | 50   | 40   |
| Police carried out home visit  | 0  | 20   |
| Police gave us protection  | 0  | 46.6   |
| We had an out of court settlement  | 0  | 13.3   |
| I received financial compensation  |  |  |
| from the abuser/ person  | 0  | 13.3   |
| Now I have a place to stay   | 0  | 13.3   |
| I was harassed by the Police/  |  |  |
| Lawyers  | 0  | 26.6   |
| Had to spend a lot of money on   |  |  |
| Police and Lawyers   | 0  | 20   |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of   |  |  |
| crime afterwards   | 100  | 20   |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime  |  |  |
| afterwards   |  |  |
|  | 50   | 13.3   |
| Total N  | 2  | 15   |
|  |  |  |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /  |  |  |
| Lawyare in Controlling Elder   |  |  |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder   |  |  |
| Abuse  |  |  |
| Abuse<br>Supportive  | 76.9   | 65.6   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive  | 3.8  | 13.5   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know   | 3.8<br>19.2  | 13.5<br>20.7   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive  | 3.8  | 13.5   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N   | 3.8<br>19.2  | 13.5<br>20.7   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law   | 3.8<br>19.2  | 13.5<br>20.7   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***   | 3.8<br>19.2  | 13.5<br>20.7   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b>   | 13.5<br>20.7<br><b>265</b>   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b>   | 13.5<br>20.7<br><b>265</b>   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8   | 33.4<br>33.1   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8   | 33.4<br>33.1   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8<br>1.9                                      | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8<br>19.2<br>16.1<br>28.5                               |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced  | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8   | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8   |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know Total N   | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8<br>1.9                                      | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8<br>19.2<br>16.1<br>28.5                               |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know Total N  Suggested measures***                          | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8<br>1.9                                      | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8<br>19.2<br>16.1<br>28.5                               |
| Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***  Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know Total N  Suggested measures*** One should have a steady cash | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8<br>1.9<br>1.9<br>15.8<br>43.5<br><b>101</b> | 13.5<br>20.7<br>265<br>33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8<br>19.2<br>16.1<br>28.5<br>900 |
| Abuse Supportive Non supportive Don't Know Total N  Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies*** Serve notice to the abuser/person committing crime Carry out home visits Give Protection to the elderly Out of court settlement Help in getting maintenance from children under the Maintenance of Parents Act Get compensation from children for the abuse/ torture experienced Don't Know Total N  Suggested measures***                          | 3.8<br>19.2<br><b>26</b><br>33.6<br>12.8<br>33.6<br>18.8<br>1.9                                      | 33.4<br>33.1<br>38.1<br>21.8<br>19.2<br>16.1<br>28.5                               |

| that the elderly do not have to                                  |      |      |
|--|------|------|
| depend on others for a place to                                  |      |      |
| stay   |      |      |
| One should talk about the abuse                                  |      |      |
| faced to other family  |      |      |
| members/community so that the                                    | 44.0 |      |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                               | 11.8 | 33   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's   |      |      |
| Association to help and guide                                    | 8.9  | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal                                 |      |      |
| with the abuse   | 9.9  | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the                                      |      |      |
| Police   | 35.6 | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the                                  |      |      |
| complaint without any delays and                                 |      |      |
| harassment   | 26.7 | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper   |      |      |
| implementation of the laws by the                                | • 0  |      |
| law enforcing agencies   | 3.9  | 9.2  |
| One should make adjustments                                      | 22.5 |      |
| within the family  | 22.7 | 34.6 |
| Others   | 0    | 0.1  |
| Don't know   | 22.7 | 9.7  |
| Nothing  | 0.9  | 0.1  |
| Total N  | 101  | 900  |
| in the Rate of Crime and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who feel |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel                                   |      |      |
| there has been an increase in the                                |      |      |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3                               | 41.5 | 4.1  |
| years Total N  | 101  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has                                    | 101  | 900  |
| been an increase   |      |      |
| Ineffective law and order  | 71.4 | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families   | 85.7 | 69.6 |
| Others   | 0    | 0.5  |
| Don't know   | U    | 0.3  |
| Don't Kilow  | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 42   | 369  |
| 2000111  | -T#  | 307  |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase in the Rate of Crime and         |      |      |
| Reasons  |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                 |      |      |
| feel there has been an increase in                               |      |      |
| the incidents of elder abuse in                                  |      |      |
| past 3 years   | 58.4 | 59   |
| Total N  | 101  | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has                                    |      |      |
| not been an increase   |      |      |
| Effective law and order  | 83.0 | 72.3 |
| Availability of modern technical                                 |      |      |
| security systems   | 16.9 | 18.4 |
| •  |      |      |

| Others  | 0               | 5.2                |
|---|-----------------|--------------------|
| Nothing   | 0               | 0.5                |
| Can't say   | 0               | 3.0                |
| No response   | 0               | 0.3                |
| Total N   | 59              | 531                |
| 1 otal N  | 39              | 551                |
| Elderly who Feel Senior   |                 |                    |
| Citizens are Soft Targets   |                 |                    |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel<br>Senior Citizens are a Soft Target   |                 |                    |
| for Criminal Acts   | 66.3            | 54.33              |
| Total N   | 101             | 900                |
| Reasons   | 101             | 700                |
| Senior citizens are physically  |                 |                    |
| weak  | 52.2            | 63.8               |
| Elders are burden to all  | 0               | 3.8                |
| No financial stability  | 1.4             | 8.1                |
| No support for the elderly  | 14.9            | 8.7                |
| Police doesn't take any action  | 2.9             | 1.0                |
| No support system for the elderly   | ۷.۶             | 1.0                |
| as they are alone   | 7.4             | 6.1                |
| Can't say   | 7.4<br>19.4     | 14.5               |
| No response   | 2.9             | 0.4                |
| Total N   | 65              | 498                |
| 1 Otal N  | 05              | 498                |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts   | 33.6            | 45.6               |
| Total N   | 101             | 900                |
| Reasons   | 101             | 700                |
| Support system from family  | 29.4            | 15.8               |
| We have our security  | 0               | 0.4                |
| Financial condition is good as I  | 0               | 0.4                |
| can protect my self   | 0               | 14.3               |
| Everyone is good to us  | 5.8             | 2.4                |
| Do not face any problem   | 0               | 11.1               |
| Effective law and order   | 5.8             | 9                  |
| Society is good to senior citizens  | 2.9             | 21.1               |
| Nothing Nothing   | 5.8             |                    |
| Can't say   |                 | 119                |
|   | 50              | 0.9                |
| No response   | 50              | 24.8               |
| No response  Total N  | 0               | 24.8<br>1.2        |
| Total N   |                 | 24.8               |
|   | 0               | 24.8<br>1.2        |
| Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons   | 0               | 24.8<br>1.2        |
| Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel  | 0               | 24.8<br>1.2        |
| Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons   | 0               | 24.8<br>1.2        |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                           | 0<br>34         | 24.8<br>1.2<br>411 |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts         | 0<br>34<br>64.3 | 24.8<br>1.2<br>411 |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior Citizens and Reasons Percentage of Elderly who Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts Total N | 0<br>34<br>64.3 | 24.8<br>1.2<br>411 |

| Total N  | 67           | 571          |
|--|--------------|--------------|
| DK / CS  | 2.9          | 1.0          |
| Others   | 0            | 0.1          |
| happen   | 26.8         | 46.2         |
| I feel nothing concrete will                                   | 260          |              |
| in legal hassles   | 23.8         | 27.6         |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled                             |              |              |
|  | 26.8         | 15.7         |
| police   |              |              |
| I feel I may get harassed by                                   |              |              |
| I feel further abuse/crime                                     | 23.8         | 45.7         |
| shame in the community   | 22.3         | 25.2         |
| Because I would feel a sense of                                |              |              |
| Reasons for Not Willing to Take Concrete Action against Crime  |              |              |
|  |              |              |
| Total N  | 101          | 900          |
| take any concrete action for crime faced                       | 33.6         | 36.5         |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to                               |              |              |
| Willingness to Take Concrete<br>Action against Crime           |              |              |
|  |              |              |
| Total N  | 101          | 900          |
| neighbourhood  | 10.8         | 2.5          |
| incidents of Crime in the                                      |              |              |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting                                |              |              |
|  | 17           | TU#          |
| Total N  | 14           | 402          |
| No response  | 0            | 1.4          |
| Can't say  | 0            | 27.3         |
| Society is not safe  | 7.1          | 9.7          |
| No respect for the elderly                                     | 28.5         | 9.7          |
| No support system  | 42.8<br>57.1 | 20.4<br>33.5 |
| Senior citizens are physically weak                            | 42.8         | 20.4         |
| Reasons  |              |              |
| Total N  | 101          | 900          |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                       | 14           | 44.6         |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                                |              |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                               |              |              |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons |              |              |
|  |              |              |
| Total N  | 65           | 498          |
| No response  | 1.5          | 0.2          |
| Can't say  | 15.3         | 9.6          |
| Effective law and order now                                    | 13.8         | 3.8          |
| I can take care of myself Society is good to the elderly       | 4.6          | 14.6<br>11.8 |

| 55.8 | 63.2   |
|------|--|
|      | 16.1   |
|      | 20.6   |
| 34   | 329  |
|      |  |
|      |  |
|      |  |
| 15.8 | 45.7   |
| 101  | 900  |
|      |  |
|      |  |
|      | 28.3   |
|      | 25.4   |
|      | 34.2   |
| 8.9  | 18.6   |
|      |  |
|      |  |
| 8.9  | 17.4   |
|      |  |
|      | 15.6   |
|      | 27.7   |
| 101  | 900  |
|      |  |
|      |  |
| 47.5 | 37.2   |
| 1.9  | 2.3  |
|      |  |
|      |  |
| 3.9  | 22.8   |
|      |  |
| 11.8 | 34.1   |
|      |  |
| 13.8 | 22.6   |
|      |  |
| 20.7 | 28   |
|      |  |
| 2.9  | 8.2  |
| 1.9  | 4.1  |
| 0    | 0.2  |
|      |  |
| 38.6 | 19.7   |
|      | 8.8 35.2 34  15.8 101  13.8 16.8 20.7 8.9  11.8 47.5 101  47.5 1.9  3.9 11.8 13.8 20.7 |

## **CHENNAI**

\*Note: Values are in percentages

\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded
\*\*\*Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Chennai  | National          |
|------------------------------------|----------|-------------------|
|                                    |          |                   |
| Age distribution                   | a out    | 40.5              |
| 60-64                              | 38*      | 40.5              |
| 65-69                              | 29       | 27.1              |
| 70+                                | 33       | 32.3              |
| Mean                               | 67.1     | 67.2              |
| Total N**                          | 100      | 900               |
| Marital status                     |          |                   |
| Married                            | 49       | 60.3              |
| Unmarried                          | 0        | 0.3               |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 0        | 0.5               |
| Divorced                           | 0        | 0.3               |
| Widow/Widower                      | 51       | 38.4              |
| Total N                            | 100      | 900               |
| Number of children                 |          |                   |
| Sons Sons                          | 1.7      | 2.1               |
| Daughters                          | 1.6      | 1.8               |
| All                                | 3.4      | 3.9               |
| Total N                            | 100      | 900               |
| 1 otal N                           | 100      | 900               |
| Current living status***           |          |                   |
| Son(s)                             | 49       | 71.6              |
| Daughter(s)                        | 22       | 12.5              |
| Spouse                             | 21       | 22.7              |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0        | 0.3               |
| Alone but visit my children        | 2        | 0.8               |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 9        | 4.8               |
| Live alone without support of      |          |                   |
| children                           | 4        | 2.7               |
| Others                             | 1        | 2                 |
| No response                        | 0        | 0.1               |
| Total N                            | 100      | 900               |
| Edwartion                          |          |                   |
| Education Ulitorate                | 26       | 52.1              |
| Illiterate  Drimony                | 36       | 52.1              |
| Primary Middle                     | 22       | 23.2              |
| Middle Secondom.                   | 29<br>11 | 14.6              |
| Secondary<br>Ligher Secondary      |          | 7.4               |
| Higher Secondary                   | 2        | 1.2               |
| Graduate Post Graduate/            | 0        | 1.2               |
|                                    | 0        | 0.1               |
| Professional  Total N              | 100      | 0.1<br><b>900</b> |
| 1 Otal IN                          | 100      | <b>900</b>        |
| Occupation                         |          |                   |
| Unskilled worker                   | 11       | 33.4              |
| Skilled worker                     | 37       | 22.1              |

| Petty trader                             | 2             | 7.5  |
|--|---------------|------|
| Shop owner                               | 5             | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist with              |               | 3.7  |
| employees                                | 0             | 0.5  |
| Self employed/Professional               | 0             | 0.8  |
| Clerical/Salesman                        | 3             | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level                        | 2             | 1    |
| Officer/Jr. Executive                    | 0             | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.             | 0             | 0.0  |
| Executive                                | 0             | 0.3  |
| Homemaker                                | 40            | 25.8 |
|  | 0             | 0.3  |
| Others                                   |               | 0.3  |
| No response                              | 0             | 0.6  |
| T-4-1 N                                  | 0             | 0.6  |
| Total N                                  | 100           | 900  |
| Activity                                 |               |      |
| Activity Percentage of elderly currently |               |      |
| engaged in economic activity             | 38            | 21.4 |
| Total N                                  | 100           | 900  |
|  | 100           | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity                | 5.2           | 20.0 |
| Petty trader                             | 5.2           | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                               | 18.4          | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with              | 2.6           | 2.1  |
| employees                                | 2.6           | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional              | 0             | 7.7  |
| Others                                   | 73.6          | 46.6 |
| Total N                                  | 38            | 193  |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)                  |               |      |
| Rs.1000 - 2500                           | 35            | 22.3 |
| Rs.2500 - 5000                           | 38            | 29.7 |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                           | 10            | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                          | 4             | 16   |
| Above Rs. 10000                          | 13            | 17.1 |
| Total                                    | 100           | 900  |
| 1 Otal                                   | 100           | 900  |
| Source of income***                      |               |      |
| Pension                                  | 56            | 34.7 |
| House rent                               | 3             | 6.1  |
| Business                                 | 5             | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children                 | 34            | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed            | 31            | 31.0 |
| Deposits                                 | 2             | 8.3  |
| Others                                   | 26            | 12.2 |
| Nothing                                  | 0             | 1.3  |
| Don't know                               | 0             | 0.4  |
|  | <u>0</u><br>1 | 0.4  |
| No Response                              | •             | 900  |
| Total N                                  | 100           | 900  |
| Ownership Status of House                |               |      |
| Living in                                |               |      |
| Owned                                    | 78            | 69.2 |
| Rented                                   | 22            | 29.8 |
| Others                                   | 0             | 0.7  |
| No Response                              | 0             | 0.7  |
| Total N                                  | 100           | 900  |
| I Otal 19                                | 100           | 200  |
|  |               |      |

| Person whom Elderly is                |       |             |
|---------------------------------------|-------|-------------|
| financially dependent on***           |       |             |
| Spouse                                | 7.2   | 11.6        |
| Son                                   | 61.8  | 80.9        |
| Daughter                              | 34.5  | 14.3        |
| Son-in-law                            | 3.6   | 2.7         |
| Daughter-in-law                       | 7.2   | 12.3        |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker              | 0     | 0.8         |
| Others                                | 5.4   | 2.0         |
| No Response                           | 0     | 0.1         |
| Total N                               | 55    | 593         |
|                                       |       |             |
| Understanding of Elder                |       |             |
| Abuse***                              |       |             |
| Physical Abuse                        | 39    | 47.7        |
| Emotional Abuse                       | 52    | 36.7        |
| Verbal Abuse                          | 79    | 60.1        |
| Economic Abuse                        | 63    | 35.3        |
| Showing disrespect                    | 49    | 36.1        |
| Neglect Neglect                       | 28    | 23.2        |
| Don't Know                            | 0     | 13.2        |
| No Response                           | 2     | 0.2         |
| Total N                               | 100   | 900         |
| Total IV                              | 100   | 700         |
| Occasions on which the Elderly        |       |             |
| feel neglected                        |       |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel        |       |             |
| Neglected                             | 7     | 18.6        |
| Total N                               | 100   | 900         |
| Occasions                             | 100   | 900         |
| Everyday                              | 14.2  | 16.6        |
| Sometimes                             | 85.7  | 72.0        |
|                                       | 83.7  | 72.0        |
| During celebration at                 | 0     | 11.2        |
| home/within the family <b>Total N</b> | 0<br> | 11.3<br>168 |
| 1 Otal N                              | /     | 108         |
| Reasons for feeling neglected***      |       |             |
| Family members are busy in their      |       |             |
| own lives/ work                       | 42.8  | 39.8        |
| Family members don't spend            |       |             |
| time with me even when not busy       |       |             |
| with work                             | 28.5  | 28.5        |
| Family members don't interact         |       |             |
| with me                               | 28.5  | 45.8        |
| Family members don't care for         |       |             |
| me when I'm ill                       | 28.5  | 27.9        |
| My needs are met with                 |       |             |
| indifference                          | 28.5  | 38.1        |
| Indifferent attitude of the           |       |             |
| domestic help                         | 0     | 16.6        |
| Total N                               | 7     | 168         |
|                                       |       |             |
| Kind of abuse***                      |       |             |
| Physical Abuse                        | 100   | 28.3        |
| Emotional Abuse                       | 100   | 55.1        |
| Verbal Abuse                          | 100   | 88.6        |
|                                       |       | 23.0        |

| Economic Abuse                      | 0              | 15.4               |
|-------------------------------------|----------------|--------------------|
| Showing disrespect                  | 50             | 19.5               |
| Neglect                             | 0              | 34.5               |
| Total N                             | 2              | 194                |
| 1 Otal N                            |                | 194                |
| Person who abused***                |                |                    |
|                                     | 0              | 44.2               |
| Son                                 | 0<br>50        | 7.7                |
| Daughter                            |                | 6.1                |
| Son in law                          | 0<br>          |                    |
| Daughter in law Domestic help       | 0              | 63.4               |
| Others                              | 0              | 2.0                |
| Total N                             | 2              | 194                |
| Total N                             |                | 174                |
| Context of abuse faced***           |                |                    |
| Due to Property issues              | 50             | 18.5               |
| Lack of physical space within the   | 30             | 10.5               |
| house                               | 50             | 20.6               |
| Lack of emotional support           | 0              | 49.4               |
| Lack of Health care                 | 50             | 32.9               |
| Lack of basic necessities           | 0              | 31.9               |
| Over the issue of raising children  | 100            | 8.2                |
| Over the issue of managing the      | 100            | 0.2                |
| household                           | 50             | 8.2                |
| Financial dependence                | 0              | 17.5               |
| Dependence on others due to         | Ť              |                    |
| disability                          | 50             | 19.5               |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude    |                |                    |
| of own children                     | 50             | 12.8               |
| Lack of adjustment                  | 50             | 24.2               |
| Others                              | 0              | 0.5                |
| No Response                         | 0              | 0.5                |
| Total N                             | 2              | 194                |
|                                     |                |                    |
| Person approached when abuse        |                |                    |
| faced***                            |                |                    |
| Approached Social worker            | 0              | 8.7                |
| Approached Counsellor               | 0              | 3.6                |
| Senior Citizen's                    | 0              | 2.5                |
| Association/RWA                     | 0              | 0.5                |
| Filed a complaint with Police       | 0              | 1.0                |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer      | 0              | 1.5                |
| Discussed with others in the        |                |                    |
| family/ neighbourhood/<br>community | 50             | 25.2               |
|                                     |                |                    |
| Did not do anything  Total N        | 50<br><b>2</b> | 68.0<br><b>194</b> |
| I Utal IV                           | <u> </u>       | 174                |
| Reason for not taking concrete      |                |                    |
| action***                           |                |                    |
| Because I would feel a sense of     |                |                    |
| shame in the community              | 39.3           | 41.2               |
| I feel further abuse/crime          | 46.0           | 44.5               |
| Because of my financial             |                |                    |
| dependence on the abuser            | 15.7           | 24.0               |
| I feel I may get harassed by        |                |                    |
| police                              |                |                    |
|                                     | 19.1           | 17.1               |
|                                     |                |                    |

| I will unnecessarily get entangled                |              |              |
|---|--------------|--------------|
| in legal hassles                                  | 34.8         | 28.6         |
| I feel nothing concrete will                      | 34.0         | 20.0         |
| happen  | 51.6         | 40           |
| Others  | 0            | 0.3          |
| DK / CS   | 0            | 0.7          |
| Total N   | 89           | 635          |
|   |              |              |
| Result of complaint registered against abuser***  |              |              |
| Action taken by the Police/                       |              |              |
| Lawyers   | 100          | 20           |
| Nothing concrete came out of it                   | 100          | 40           |
| Police carried out home visit                     | 0            | 20           |
| Police gave us protection                         | 0            | 46.6         |
| We had an out of court settlement                 | 0            | 13.3         |
| I received financial compensation                 |              |              |
| from the abuser/ person                           | 0            | 13.3         |
| Now I have a place to stay                        | 0            | 13.3         |
| I was harassed by the Police/                     | 0            | 25.5         |
| Lawyers   | 0            | 26.6         |
| Had to spend a lot of money on                    | 0            | 20           |
| Police and Lawyers                                | 0            | 20           |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of crime afterwards | 0            | 20           |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime                 | 0            | 20           |
| afterwards  |              |              |
| and wards   | 100          | 13.3         |
| Total N   | 1            | 15.5         |
|   | <del>-</del> |              |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /                   |              |              |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder                      |              |              |
| Abuse   |              |              |
| Supportive  | 54.5         | 65.6         |
| Non supportive                                    | 18.1         | 13.5         |
| Don't Know  | 27.2         | 20.7         |
| Total N   | 11           | 265          |
|   |              |              |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies***    |              |              |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person                 | 20           | 22 /         |
| committing crime Carry out home visits            | 39<br>29     | 33.4<br>33.1 |
| Give Protection to the elderly                    | 51           | 38.1         |
| Out of court settlement                           | 25           | 21.8         |
| Help in getting maintenance from                  | <i>4J</i>    | 21.0         |
| children under the Maintenance                    |              |              |
| of Parents Act                                    | 29           | 19.2         |
| Get compensation from children                    |              | 17.2         |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced                | 36           | 16.1         |
| Don't Know  | 0            | 28.5         |
| Total N   | 100          | 900          |
|   | <del>-</del> |              |
| Suggested measures***                             |              |              |
| One should have a steady cash                     | _            |              |
| flow  | 71           | 50.5         |
| One should have own property so                   | 68           | 48.4         |

| that the elderly do not have to  |          |      |
|--|----------|------|
| depend on others for a place to  |          |      |
| stay   |          |      |
| One should talk about the abuse  |          |      |
| faced to other family  |          |      |
| members/community so that the  |          |      |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                                     | 40       | 33   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's   |          |      |
| Association to help and guide  | 16       | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal                                       |          |      |
| with the abuse   | 18       | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the  |          |      |
| Police   | 11       | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the  |          |      |
| complaint without any delays and                                       |          |      |
| harassment   | 9        | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper   | ,        | 11.0 |
| implementation of the laws by the                                      |          |      |
| law enforcing agencies   | 6        | 9.2  |
|  | U        | 7.2  |
| One should make adjustments  | C A      | 24.6 |
| within the family  | 64       | 34.6 |
| Others   | 0        | 0.1  |
| Don't know   | 0        | 9.7  |
| Nothing  | 0        | 0.1  |
| Total N  | 100      | 900  |
|  |          |      |
| Perceptions regarding Increase in the Rate of Crime and Reasons        |          |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel   |          |      |
| there has been an increase in the                                      |          |      |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3                                     |          |      |
| years  | 19       | 41   |
| Total N  | 100      | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has  |          |      |
| been an increase   |          |      |
| Ineffective law and order  | 5.2      | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families   | 94.7     | 69.6 |
| Others   | 0        | 0.5  |
| Don't know   |          |      |
| 2 on t ano v   | 0        | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 19       | 369  |
| 1000111  |          | 003  |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase<br>in the Rate of Crime and<br>Reasons |          |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                       |          |      |
| feel there has been an increase in                                     |          |      |
| the incidents of elder abuse in  |          |      |
| past 3 years   | 81       | 59   |
| Total N  | 100      | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has  |          |      |
| not been an increase   |          |      |
| Effective law and order  | 81.4     | 72.3 |
| Availability of modern technical                                       | <u> </u> | ,    |
| security systems   | 13.5     | 18.4 |
|  | 10.0     | 10.1 |

| Others  | 4.9   | 5.2  |
|---|---|--|
| Nothing   | 0   | 0.5  |
| Can't say   | 0   | 3.0  |
| No response   | 0   | 0.3  |
| Total N   | 81  | 531  |
| Total N   | 01  | 551  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior   |   |  |
| Citizens are Soft Targets   |   |  |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel<br>Senior Citizens are a Soft Target   |   |  |
| for Criminal Acts   | 57  | 54.3   |
| Total N   | 100   | 900  |
| Reasons   |   |  |
| Senior citizens are physically  |   |  |
| weak  | 80.7  | 63.8   |
| Elders are burden to all  | 0   | 3.8  |
| No financial stability  | 5.2   | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly  | 1.7   | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action  | 0   | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly   | · ·   | 1.0  |
| as they are alone   | 5.2   | 6.1  |
| Can't say   | 7.0   | 14.5   |
| No response   | 0   | 0.4  |
| Total N   | 90  | 498  |
| 1 Ottal 14  | 70  | 450  |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are not Soft Targets  |   |  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft   | 43  | 45.6   |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts   | 43<br>100   | 45.6<br><b>900</b>   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N   | 43<br>100   | 45.6<br><b>900</b>   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  | 100   | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  | 2.3   | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  | 100   | 900  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I  | 2.3<br>0  | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3   | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6  | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4  |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family We have our security Financial condition is good as I can protect my self Everyone is good to us Do not face any problem   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6                                      | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3   |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6                                      | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9                               |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2                         | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1                       |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2                         | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8        |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8        |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N   Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons   | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9            | 900<br>15.8<br>0.4<br>14.3<br>2.4<br>11.1<br>9<br>21.1<br>0.9<br>24.8<br>1.2 |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                            | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9<br>0<br>43 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9<br>0<br>43 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets  Percentage of Elderly who do not feel Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts  Total N  Reasons  Support system from family  We have our security  Financial condition is good as I can protect my self  Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  Effective law and order  Society is good to senior citizens  Nothing  Can't say  No response  Total N  Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior  Citizens and Reasons  Percentage of Elderly who Feel  Senior Citizens are a Soft Target for Criminal Acts          | 2.3<br>0<br>9.3<br>4.6<br>18.6<br>0<br>37.2<br>0<br>27.9<br>0<br>43 | 900  15.8  0.4  14.3  2.4  11.1  9  21.1  0.9  24.8  1.2  411                |

| T . 1 0 10  |                | 44.5              |
|---|----------------|-------------------|
| I can take care of myself   | 5.5            | 14.6              |
| Society is good to the elderly                                      | 1.1            | 11.8              |
| Effective law and order now   | 0              | 3.8               |
| Can't say   | 1.1            | 9.6               |
| No response   | 0              | 0.2               |
| Total N   | 90             | 498               |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons      |                |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                    |                |                   |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                                     |                |                   |
| Target for Criminal Acts  | 10             | 44.6              |
| Total N   | 100            | 900               |
| Reasons   |                |                   |
| Senior citizens are physically weak                                 | 0              | 20.4              |
| No support system   | 100            | 33.5              |
| No respect for the elderly  | 0              | 9.7               |
| Society is not safe   | 0              | 9.7               |
| Can't say   | 0              | 27.3              |
| No response   | 0              | 1.4               |
| Total N   | 10             | 402               |
| Total IV  | 10             | 402               |
|   |                |                   |
| Willingness to Take Concrete<br>Action against Crime                |                |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to                                    |                |                   |
| take any concrete action for crime                                  |                |                   |
| faced   | 11             | 36.5              |
| Total N   | 100            | 900               |
| Reasons for Not Willing to<br>Take Concrete Action against<br>Crime |                |                   |
| Because I would feel a sense of                                     |                |                   |
| shame in the community  | 32.5           | 25.2              |
| I feel further abuse/crime  | 50.5           | 45.7              |
| I feel I may get harassed by police                                 |                |                   |
|   | 14.6           | 15.7              |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled                                  | 21.2           | 27.6              |
| in legal hassles  | 21.3           | 27.6              |
| I feel nothing concrete will  | 47.1           | 46.2              |
| happen  | 47.1           | 46.2              |
| Others  | 0              | 0.1               |
| DK / CS<br>Total N  | 0<br><b>89</b> | 1.0<br><b>571</b> |
| Perceptions on role of Police /<br>Lawyers in controlling           |                |                   |
| Supportive  | 54.5           | 63.2              |
| Non supportive  | 18.1           | 16.1              |
| Don't Know  | 27.2           | 20.6              |
| Total N   | 11             | 329               |

| Percentage of Elderly who feel         |     |      |
|--|-----|------|
| police is equipped to handle           |     |      |
| redressal of cases of crime            | 40  | 45.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |
|  |     | 7.00 |
| Action suggested for Law               |     |      |
| enforcing agencies                     |     |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person      |     |      |
| committing crime                       | 36  | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits                  | 27  | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly         | 47  | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement                | 19  | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from       |     | 10.0 |
| children under the Maintenance         |     |      |
| of Parents Act                         | 31  | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from children         |     |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced     | 36  | 15.6 |
| Don't Know                             | 0   | 27.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |
|  |     |      |
| Suggested Measures to control<br>Crime |     |      |
| Inform about the crime to the          |     |      |
| Police                                 | 32  | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police         | 2   | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's               |     |      |
| Association/ RWA for help and          |     |      |
| guidance                               | 47  | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal        |     |      |
| with the abuse                         | 48  | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police          |     |      |
| intervention                           | 25  | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be      |     |      |
| simple and effective                   | 39  | 28   |
| Install security systems in the        |     |      |
| house                                  | 18  | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard                  | 9   | 4.1  |
| Others                                 | 0   | 0.2  |
| DK/CS                                  | 0   | 19.7 |
| Total N                                | 100 | 900  |

## **BHOPAL**

\*Note: Values are in percentages

\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded

\*\*\*Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Bhopal | National |
|------------------------------------|--------|----------|
| Age distribution                   |        |          |
| 60-64                              | 37*    | 40.5     |
| 65-69                              |        | 40.5     |
|                                    | 23     | 27.1     |
| 70+                                | 40     | 32.3     |
| Mean                               | 67.8   | 67.2     |
| Total N**                          | 100    | 900      |
| Marital status                     |        |          |
| Married                            | 56     | 60.3     |
| Unmarried                          | 0      | 0.3      |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 0      | 0.5      |
| Divorced                           | 1      | 0.3      |
| Widow/Widower                      | 43     | 38.4     |
| Total N                            | 100    | 900      |
|                                    |        |          |
| Number of children                 |        | _        |
| Sons                               | 2.2    | 2.1      |
| Daughters                          | 1.9    | 1.8      |
| All                                | 4.2    | 3.9      |
| Total N                            | 100    | 900      |
| Current living status***           |        |          |
| Son(s)                             | 77     | 71.6     |
| Daughter(s)                        | 9      | 12.5     |
| Spouse                             | 17     | 22.7     |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0      | 0.3      |
| Alone but visit my children        | 0      | 0.8      |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 7      | 4.8      |
| Live alone without support of      | ,      | т.0      |
| children                           | 4      | 2.7      |
| Others                             | 2      | 2        |
| No response                        | 2      | 2        |
| No response                        | 0      | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100    | 900      |
| Total IV                           | 100    | 700      |
| Education                          |        |          |
| Illiterate                         | 65     | 52.1     |
| Primary                            | 20     | 23.2     |
| Middle                             | 6      | 14.6     |
| Secondary                          | 2      | 7.4      |
| Higher Secondary                   | 2      | 1.2      |
| Graduate                           | 5      | 1.2      |
| Post Graduate/                     |        |          |
| Professional                       | 0      | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100    | 900      |
| Occupation                         |        |          |
| Unskilled worker                   | 37     | 33.4     |
| Skilled worker                     | 15     | 22.1     |
| SKITICU WOLKEI                     | 13     | 22.1     |

| Petty trader                             | 16           | 7.5          |
|--|--------------|--------------|
| Shop owner                               | 5            | 3.7          |
| Business/Industrialist with              |              | 3.7          |
| employees                                | 2            | 0.5          |
| Self employed/Professional               | 0            | 0.8          |
| Clerical/Salesman                        | 6            | 2.7          |
| Supervisory level                        | 1            | 1            |
| Officer/Jr. Executive                    | 3            | 0.6          |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.             | 3            | 0.0          |
| Executive                                | 1            | 0.3          |
| Homemaker                                | 14           | 25.8         |
| Others                                   | 0            | 0.3          |
|  | 0            | 0.3          |
| No response                              | 0            | 0.6          |
| /F-4-1 N                                 | 0            | 0.6          |
| Total N                                  | 100          | 900          |
| Activity                                 |              |              |
| Percentage of elderly currently          |              |              |
| engaged in economic activity             | 26           | 21.4         |
| Total N                                  | 100          | 900          |
| Kind of Economic Activity                | 100          | 900          |
|  | 52.9         | 20.0         |
| Petty trader                             | 53.8<br>15.3 | 29.0<br>13.4 |
| Shop owner Business industrialist with   | 13.3         | 13.4         |
|  | 2.9          | 2.1          |
| employees  Salf annia and / Professional | 3.8          | 3.1<br>7.7   |
| Self employed/ Professional Others       | 26.9         | 46.6         |
| Total N                                  |              |              |
| 1 Otal N                                 | 26           | 193          |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)                  |              |              |
| Rs.1000 - 2500                           | 21           | 22.3         |
| Rs.2500 - 5000                           | 23           | 29.7         |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                           | 14           | 11           |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                          | 13           | 16           |
| Above Rs. 10000                          | 17           | 17.1         |
| Total                                    | 100          | 900          |
| 1 ottai                                  | 100          | 700          |
| Source of income***                      |              |              |
| Pension                                  | 44           | 34.7         |
| House rent                               | 2            | 6.1          |
| Business                                 | 3            | 7.6          |
| Remittance from children                 | 65           | 54.6         |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed            |              | 2            |
| Deposits                                 | 9            | 8.3          |
| Others                                   | 10           | 12.2         |
| Nothing                                  | 0            | 1.3          |
| Don't know                               | 0            | 0.4          |
| No Response                              | 0            | 0.3          |
| Total N                                  | 100          | 900          |
| TOTAL IN                                 | 100          | 700          |
| Ownership Status of House                |              |              |
| Living in                                |              |              |
| Owned                                    | 91           | 69.2         |
| Rented                                   | 7            | 29.8         |
| Others                                   | 2            | 0.7          |
| No Response                              | 0            | 0.1          |
| Total N                                  | 100          | 900          |
| 2 0002 11                                | 100          | 700          |
|  |              |              |

| Dongon vyhom Eldovky is                            |      |      |
|--|------|------|
| Person whom Elderly is financially dependent on*** |      |      |
| ů i  | 14.0 | 11.6 |
| Spouse   | 14.0 | 11.6 |
| Son  | 87.5 | 80.9 |
| Daughter   | 10.9 | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law   | 4.6  | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-law                                    | 7.8  | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                           | 0    | 0.8  |
| Others   | 0    | 2.0  |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.1  |
| Total N  | 64   | 593  |
| Understanding of Elder                             |      |      |
| Abuse***   |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 39   | 47.7 |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 42   | 36.7 |
| Verbal Abuse                                       | 58   | 60.1 |
| Economic Abuse                                     | 34   | 35.3 |
| Showing disrespect                                 | 23   | 36.1 |
| Neglect Neglect                                    | 26   | 23.2 |
| Don't Know   | 11   | 13.2 |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Total N  | 100  | 700  |
| Occasions on which the Elderly                     |      |      |
| feel neglected                                     |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                     |      |      |
| Neglected  | 30   | 18.6 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Occasions  |      |      |
| Everyday   | 33.3 | 16.6 |
| Sometimes  | 53.3 | 72.0 |
| During celebration at                              |      |      |
| home/within the family                             | 13.3 | 11.3 |
| Total N  | 30   | 168  |
| Reasons for feeling                                |      |      |
| neglected***                                       |      |      |
| Family members are busy in their                   |      |      |
| own lives/ work                                    | 60   | 39.8 |
| Family members don't spend                         | 00   | 39.8 |
| time with me even when not busy                    |      |      |
| with work  | 30   | 28.5 |
| Family members don't interact                      | 30   | 28.3 |
| with me  | 33.3 | 45.8 |
| Family members don't care for                      | 33.3 | 43.0 |
| me when I'm ill                                    | 30   | 27.9 |
|  | 50   | 21.7 |
| My needs are met with indifference                 | 26.6 | 38.1 |
| Indifference Indifferent attitude of the           | 20.0 | 30.1 |
|  | 6.6  | 16.6 |
| domestic help  Total N                             | 30   |      |
| I Otal IV  | JU   | 168  |
| Kind of abuse***                                   |      |      |
| Physical Abuse                                     | 16.6 | 28.3 |
| Emotional Abuse                                    | 76.6 | 55.1 |
| Verbal Abuse                                       | 83.3 | 88.6 |
| Economic Abuse                                     |      |      |
| Economic Aduse                                     | 3.3  | 15.4 |

| Showing disrespect                             | 33.3 | 19.5 |
|--|------|------|
| Neglect  | 33.3 | 34.5 |
| Total N  | 30   | 194  |
|  |      |      |
| Person who abused***                           |      |      |
| Son  | 40   | 44.3 |
| Daughter                                       | 0    | 7.7  |
| Son in law                                     | 3.3  | 6.1  |
| Daughter in law                                | 86.6 | 63.4 |
| Domestic help                                  | 3.3  | 2.0  |
| Others   | 0    | 4.6  |
| Total N  | 30   | 194  |
| Context of abuse faced***                      |      |      |
|  | 26.6 | 10.5 |
| Due to Property issues                         | 26.6 | 18.5 |
| Lack of physical space within the house        | 40   | 20.6 |
| Lack of emotional support                      | 36.6 | 49.4 |
| Lack of Health care                            | 6.6  | 32.9 |
| Lack of heatin care  Lack of basic necessities | 46.6 | 31.9 |
| Over the issue of raising children             | 0    | 8.2  |
| Over the issue of managing the                 | U .  | 0.2  |
| household                                      | 6.6  | 8.2  |
| Financial dependence                           | 26.6 | 17.5 |
| Dependence on others due to                    |      |      |
| disability                                     | 0    | 19.5 |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude               |      |      |
| of own children                                | 20   | 12.8 |
| Lack of adjustment                             | 33.3 | 24.2 |
| Others   | 0    | 0.5  |
| No Response                                    | 0    | 0.5  |
| Total N  | 30   | 194  |
|  |      |      |
| Person approached when abuse faced***          |      |      |
| Approached Social worker                       | 0    | 8.7  |
| Approached Counsellor                          | 0    | 3.6  |
| Senior Citizen's                               |      |      |
| Association/RWA                                | 0    | 0.5  |
| Filed a complaint with Police                  | 3.33 | 1.0  |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer                 | 0    | 1.5  |
| Discussed with others in the                   |      |      |
| family/ neighbourhood/                         | 20   | 25.2 |
| Community  Did not do enything                 | 30   | 25.2 |
| Did not do anything  Total N                   | 66.6 | 68.0 |
| 1 Otal IN                                      | 30   | 194  |
| Reason for not taking concrete action***       |      |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of                |      |      |
| shame in the community                         | 38.2 | 41.2 |
| I feel further abuse/crime                     | 48.1 | 44.5 |
| Because of my financial                        |      |      |
| dependence on the abuser                       | 13.5 | 24.0 |
| I feel I may get harassed by                   |      |      |
| police   |      |      |
|  | 19.7 | 17.1 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled             | 29.6 | 28.6 |

| in legal hassles   |      |              |
|--|------|--------------|
| I feel nothing concrete will   |      |              |
| happen   | 12.3 | 40           |
| Others   | 1.2  | 0.3          |
|  |      |              |
| DK/CS  | 0    | 0.7          |
| Total N  | 81   | 635          |
| Result of complaint registered against abuser***   |      |              |
| Action taken by the Police/  |      |              |
| Lawyers  | 0    | 20           |
| Nothing concrete came out of it  | 0    | 40           |
| Police carried out home visit  | 0    | 20           |
| Police gave us protection  | 0    | 46.6         |
| We had an out of court settlement  | 0    | 13.3         |
| I received financial compensation  |      | 13.3         |
| from the abuser/ person  | 0    | 13.3         |
| Now I have a place to stay   | 100  | 13.3         |
| I was harassed by the Police/  | 100  | 13.3         |
|  |      | 26.6         |
| Lawyers  | 0    | 26.6         |
| Had to spend a lot of money on   | 0    | 20           |
| Police and Lawyers   | 0    | 20           |
| It led to further abuse/ acts of   |      |              |
| crime afterwards   | 0    | 20           |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime  |      |              |
| afterwards   |      |              |
|  | 0    | 13.3         |
| Total N  | 1    | 15           |
|  |      |              |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /  |      |              |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder   |      |              |
| Abuse  |      |              |
| Supportive   | 21.0 | 65.6         |
| Non supportive   | 57.8 | 13.5         |
| Don't Know   | 21.0 | 20.7         |
| Total N  | 19   | 265          |
|  |      |              |
| Action suggested for Law   |      |              |
| enforcing agencies***  |      |              |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person  |      |              |
| committing crime   | 24   | 33.4         |
| Carry out home visits  | 24   | 33.1         |
| Give Protection to the elderly   | 31   | 38.1         |
| Out of court settlement  | 12   | 21.8         |
| Help in getting maintenance from   | 12   | 21.0         |
| children under the Maintenance   |      |              |
| of Parents Act   | 16   | 10.2         |
|  | 16   | 19.2         |
| Get compensation from children   | 1.4  | 16.1         |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced   | 14   | 16.1         |
| Don't Know   | 26   | 28.5         |
|  |      | 900          |
| Total N  | 100  |              |
|  | 100  |              |
| Suggested measures***  | 100  |              |
| Suggested measures*** One should have a steady cash                                      |      |              |
| Suggested measures*** One should have a steady cash flow                                 | 46   | 50.5         |
| Suggested measures*** One should have a steady cash flow One should have own property so | 46   |              |
| Suggested measures*** One should have a steady cash flow                                 |      | 50.5<br>48.4 |

| depend on others for a place to                                  |                     |                     |
|--|---------------------|---------------------|
| One should talk about the abuse                                  |                     |                     |
|  |                     |                     |
| faced to other family members/community so that the              |                     |                     |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                               | 10                  | 33                  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's   | 10                  | 33                  |
| Association to help and guide                                    | 20                  | 25.5                |
| Contact counsellors to help deal                                 | 20                  | 23.3                |
| with the abuse   | 16                  | 14.2                |
| Register complaint with the                                      | 10                  | 17.2                |
| Police   | 15                  | 18.8                |
| Police should also register the                                  | 13                  | 10.0                |
| complaint without any delays and                                 |                     |                     |
| harassment   | 18                  | 11.8                |
| Effective and proper   | 10                  | 11.0                |
| implementation of the laws by the                                |                     |                     |
| law enforcing agencies   | 9                   | 9.2                 |
| One should make adjustments                                      |                     |                     |
| within the family  | 29                  | 34.6                |
| Others   | 0                   | 0.1                 |
| Don't know   | 9                   | 9.7                 |
| Nothing  | 0                   | 0.1                 |
| Total N  | 100                 | 900                 |
| Total 11   | 100                 | 700                 |
| in the Rate of Crime and<br>Reasons                              |                     |                     |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel                                   |                     |                     |
| there has been an increase in the                                |                     |                     |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3                               |                     |                     |
| years  | 87                  | 41                  |
| Total N  | 100                 | 900                 |
| Reasons for Feeling there has                                    |                     |                     |
| been an increase   | 60.0                | 10.5                |
| Ineffective law and order  | 60.9                | 49.5                |
| Nuclear families   | 52.8                | 69.6                |
| Others   | 0                   | 0.5                 |
| Don't know   | 0                   | 0.2                 |
| TO 4 I N   | 0                   | 0.2                 |
| Total N  | 87                  | 369                 |
|  |                     |                     |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase in the Rate of Crime and Reasons |                     |                     |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                 |                     |                     |
| feel there has been an increase in                               |                     |                     |
| the incidents of elder abuse in                                  |                     |                     |
| past 3 years   | 13                  | 59                  |
| Total N  | 100                 | 900                 |
| Reasons for Feeling there has                                    |                     |                     |
| not been an increase   |                     |                     |
|  |                     |                     |
| Effective law and order  | 76.9                | 72.3                |
| Availability of modern technical                                 |                     |                     |
|  | 76.9<br>7.6<br>15.3 | 72.3<br>18.4<br>5.2 |

| Nothing  | 0           | 0.5         |
|--|-------------|-------------|
| Can't say  | 0           | 3.0         |
| No response  | 0           | 0.3         |
| Total N  | 13          | 531         |
| 100111   | 10          |             |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are Soft Targets                                     |             |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel<br>Senior Citizens are a Soft Target<br>for Criminal Acts | 77          | 54.3        |
| Total N  | 100         | 900         |
| Reasons  | 100         | 700         |
| Senior citizens are physically   |             |             |
| weak   | 70.1        | 63.8        |
| Elders are burden to all   | 0           | 3.8         |
| No financial stability   | 0           | 8.1         |
| No support for the elderly   | 2.6         | 8.7         |
| Police doesn't take any action   | 1.3         | 1.0         |
| No support system for the elderly  |             |             |
| as they are alone  | 6.4         | 6.1         |
| Can't say  | 20.7        | 14.5        |
| No response  | 0           | 0.4         |
| Total N  | 55          | 498         |
|  |             |             |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are not Soft Targets                                 |             |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |             |             |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft  |             |             |
| Target for Criminal Acts   | 23          | 45.6        |
| Total N  | 100         | 900         |
| Reasons  | 215         | 17.0        |
| Support system from family   | 34.7        | 15.8        |
| We have our security   | 4.3         | 0.4         |
| Financial condition is good as I   | 21.7        | 14.2        |
| can protect my self  | 21.7        | 14.3        |
| Everyone is good to us  Do not face any problem  | 4.3         | 2.4         |
| Effective law and order  | 0           | ·           |
| ~  | 0           | 9           |
| Society is good to senior citizens Nothing   | 17.3        | 21.1<br>0.9 |
| Can't say  | 21.7        | 24.8        |
| No response  | 0           | 1.2         |
| Total N  | 23          | 411         |
|  | <del></del> |             |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior<br>Citizens and Reasons                                  |             |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel   |             |             |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target  |             |             |
| for Criminal Acts  | 55          | 55.3        |
| Total N  | 100         | 900         |
| Reasons  |             |             |
| We are physically strong   | 0           | 1           |
| We have support system   | 49.0        | 61.2        |
| I can take care of myself  | 14.5        | 14.6        |
| Society is good to the elderly   | 20          | 11.8        |
|  |             |             |
| Effective law and order now Can't say  | 9.0<br>10.9 | 3.8<br>9.6  |

| No response                        | 0             | 0.2               |
|------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------|
| Total N                            | 55            | 498               |
| Total 11                           |               | 470               |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as    |               |                   |
| Senior Citizens and Reasons        |               |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |               |                   |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft    |               |                   |
| Target for Criminal Acts           | 45            | 44.6              |
| Total N                            | 100           | 900               |
| Reasons                            | 100           | 700               |
| Senior citizens are physically     |               |                   |
| weak                               | 37.7          | 20.4              |
| No support system                  | 8.8           | 33.5              |
| No respect for the elderly         | 8.8           | 9.7               |
| Society is not safe                | 8.8           | 9.7               |
| Can't say                          | 37.7          | 27.3              |
| No response                        | 0             | 1.4               |
| Total N                            | 45            | 402               |
| 1 Otal N                           | 45            | 402               |
| Food Crime Ever and Type of        |               |                   |
| Faced Crime Ever and Type of Crime |               |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly who have     |               |                   |
| Ever been a Victim of Crime        |               |                   |
| against Elderly                    | 9             | 1.4               |
| Total N                            | 100           | 900               |
| Total N                            | 100           | 900               |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting    |               |                   |
| incidents of Crime in the          |               |                   |
| neighbourhood                      | 2             | 2.5               |
| Total N                            | 100           | 900               |
| Total IV                           | 100           | 900               |
| Willingness to Take Concrete       |               |                   |
| Action against Crime               |               |                   |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to   |               |                   |
| take any concrete action for crime |               |                   |
| faced                              | 61            | 36.5              |
| Total N                            | 100           | 900               |
| Total IV                           | 100           | 300               |
|                                    |               |                   |
| Reasons for Not Willing to         |               |                   |
| Take Concrete Action against       |               |                   |
| Crime                              |               |                   |
| Because I would feel a sense of    |               |                   |
| shame in the community             | 46.1          | 25.2              |
| I feel further abuse/crime         | 25.6          | 45.7              |
|                                    | 43.0          | 43.1              |
| I feel I may get harassed by       |               |                   |
| police                             | 35.9          | 15.7              |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled | 33.7          | 15.7              |
| in legal hassles                   | 33.3          | 27.6              |
| I feel nothing concrete will       | JJ.J          | 27.0              |
|                                    | 10.2          | 46.2              |
| happen Others                      | 2.5           | 0.1               |
| DK / CS                            | 0             |                   |
| Total N                            | <del>39</del> | 1.0<br><b>571</b> |
| I Utal IN                          | 37            | 3/1               |
| Perceptions on role of Police /    |               |                   |
| Lawyers in controlling             |               |                   |
| Lawyers in controlling             |               |                   |

| Supportive                         | 44.2 | 63.2  |
|------------------------------------|------|-------|
| Non supportive                     | 42.6 | 16.1  |
| Don't Know                         | 13.1 | 20.6  |
| Total N                            | 61   | 329   |
|                                    |      |       |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel     |      |       |
| police is equipped to handle       |      |       |
| redressal of cases of crime        | 30   | 45.78 |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900   |
| Action suggested for Law           |      |       |
| enforcing agencies                 |      |       |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person  |      |       |
| committing crime                   | 30   | 28.3  |
| Carry out home visits              | 25   | 25.4  |
| Give Protection to the elderly     | 28   | 34.2  |
| Out of court settlement            | 15   | 18.6  |
| Help in getting maintenance from   |      |       |
| children under the Maintenance     |      |       |
| of Parents Act                     | 11   | 17.4  |
| Get compensation from children     |      |       |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced | 13   | 15.6  |
| Don't Know                         | 15   | 27.7  |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900   |
| Suggested Measures to control      |      |       |
| Crime                              |      |       |
| Inform about the crime to the      |      |       |
| Police                             | 41   | 37.2  |
| Get registered with the Police     | 2    | 2.3   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's           |      |       |
| Association/ RWA for help and      |      |       |
| guidance                           | 6    | 22.8  |
| Contact counselors to help deal    |      |       |
| with the abuse                     | 27   | 34.1  |
| Simplify procedure for Police      |      |       |
| intervention                       | 22   | 22.6  |
| Procedure for legal aid should be  |      |       |
| simple and effective               | 37   | 28    |
| Install security systems in the    |      |       |
| house                              | 1    | 8.2   |
| Have a security guard              | 6    | 4.1   |
| Others                             | 1    | 0.2   |
| DK/CS                              | 18   | 19.7  |
| Total N                            | 100  | 900   |

# **AHMEDABAD**

\*Note: Values are in percentages

\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded

\*\*\*Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Ahmedabad | National     |
|------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|
| A 17.4 3 4                         |           |              |
| Age distribution                   |           |              |
| 60-64                              | 37.3*     | 40.5         |
| 65-69                              | 24.2      | 27.1         |
| 70+                                | 38.3      | 32.3         |
| Mean                               | 68.1      | 67.2         |
| Total N**                          |           |              |
|                                    | 99        | 900          |
|                                    |           |              |
| Marital status                     |           |              |
| Married                            | 41.4      | 60.3         |
| Unmarried                          | 0         | 0.3          |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 1.0       | 0.5          |
| Divorced                           | 1.0       | 0.3          |
| Widow/Widower                      | 56.5      | 38.4         |
| Total N                            | 99        | 900          |
| - v-m- 11                          |           | 700          |
| Number of children                 |           |              |
| Sons                               | 2.0       | 2.1          |
| Daughters                          | 1.9       | 1.8          |
| All                                | 4.0       | 3.9          |
| Total N                            | 99        | 900          |
| 10001                              |           | 700          |
| Current living status***           |           |              |
| Son(s)                             | 63.6      | 71.6         |
| Daughter(s)                        | 17.1      | 12.5         |
| Spouse                             | 16.1      | 22.7         |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 0         | 0.3          |
| Alone but visit my children        | 0         | 0.8          |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 5.0       | 4.8          |
| Live alone without support of      |           |              |
| children                           | 7.0       | 2.7          |
| Others                             | 3.0       | 2            |
| No response                        |           | <del>-</del> |
|                                    | 0         | 0.1          |
| Total N                            | 99        | 900          |
|                                    |           |              |
| Education                          |           |              |
| Illiterate                         | 52.5      | 52.1         |
| Primary                            | 34.3      | 23.2         |
| Middle                             | 12.1      | 14.6         |
| Secondary                          | 1.0       | 7.4          |
| Higher Secondary                   | 0         | 1.2          |
| Graduate                           | 0         | 1.2          |
| Post Graduate/                     |           |              |
| Professional                       | 0         | 0.1          |
| Total N                            | 99        | 900          |
|                                    |           |              |
| Occupation                         |           |              |
| Unskilled worker                   | 50.5      | 33.4         |

| Chillad syankan                 | 29.2     | 22.1 |
|---------------------------------|----------|------|
| Skilled worker                  |          | 7.5  |
| Petty trader                    | 7.0      |      |
| Shop owner                      | 2.0      | 3.7  |
| Business/Industrialist with     | 1.0      | 0.5  |
| employees                       | 1.0      | 0.5  |
| Self employed/Professional      | 0        | 0.8  |
| Clerical/Salesman               | 0        | 2.7  |
| Supervisory level               | 0        | 1    |
| Officer/Jr. Executive           | 0        | 0.6  |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.    |          | 0.2  |
| Executive                       | 0        | 0.3  |
| Homemaker                       | 9.0      | 25.8 |
| Others                          | 1.0      | 0.3  |
| No response                     | _        |      |
|                                 | 0        | 0.6  |
| Total N                         | 99       | 900  |
|                                 |          |      |
| Activity                        |          |      |
| Percentage of elderly currently |          |      |
| engaged in economic activity    | 20.2     | 21.4 |
| Total N                         | 99       | 900  |
| Kind of Economic Activity       |          |      |
| Petty trader                    | 50       | 29.0 |
| Shop owner                      | 0        | 13.4 |
| Business industrialist with     |          |      |
| employees                       | 5        | 3.1  |
| Self employed/ Professional     | 5        | 7.7  |
| Others                          | 40       | 46.6 |
| Total N                         | 20       | 193  |
|                                 |          |      |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)         |          |      |
| Rs.1000 - 2500                  | 54.5     | 22.3 |
| Rs.2500 - 5000                  | 29.2     | 29.7 |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                  | 2        | 11   |
| Rs.7501 – 10000                 | 5        | 16   |
| Above Rs. 10000                 | 8        | 17.1 |
| Total                           | 99       | 900  |
|                                 |          |      |
| Source of income***             |          |      |
| Pension                         | 1.0      | 34.7 |
| House rent                      | 1.0      | 6.1  |
| Business                        | 2.0      | 7.6  |
| Remittance from children        | 79.8     | 54.6 |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed   |          |      |
| Deposits Deposits               | 0        | 8.3  |
| Others                          | 16.1     | 12.2 |
| Nothing                         | 1.0      | 1.3  |
| Don't know                      | 0        | 0.4  |
| No Response                     | 0        | 0.3  |
| Total N                         | 99       | 900  |
| 2 2004 11                       |          | 700  |
| Ownership Status of House       |          |      |
| Living in                       |          |      |
| Owned                           | 95.9     | 69.2 |
| Rented                          | 3.0      | 29.8 |
| Others                          | 1.0      | 0.7  |
| No Response                     | 0        | 0.1  |
| Total N                         | <u> </u> | 900  |
|                                 | 77       | 700  |

| Person whom Elderly is  |      |      |
|---|------|------|
| financially dependent on***   |      |      |
| Spouse  | 5.8  | 11.6 |
| Son   | 80   | 80.9 |
| Daughter  | 14.1 | 14.3 |
| Son-in-law  | 1.1  | 2.7  |
| Daughter-in-law   | 27.0 | 12.3 |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker  | 1.1  | 0.8  |
| Others  | 2.3  | 2.0  |
| No Response   | 1.1  | 0.1  |
| Total N   | 85   | 593  |
| Understanding of Elder  |      |      |
| Abuse***  |      |      |
| Physical Abuse  | 4.0  | 47.7 |
| Emotional Abuse   | 9.0  | 36.7 |
| Verbal Abuse  | 23.2 | 60.1 |
| Economic Abuse  | 24.2 | 35.3 |
| Showing disrespect  | 56.5 | 36.1 |
| Neglect   | 25.2 | 23.2 |
| Don't Know  | 32.3 | 13.2 |
| No Response   | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N   | 99   | 900  |
| Occasions on which the Elderly feel neglected  Percentage of Elderly who Feel |      |      |
| Neglected   | 1.0  | 18.6 |
| Total N   | 99   | 900  |
| Occasions   |      | 300  |
| Everyday  | 0    | 16.6 |
| Sometimes   | 100  | 72.0 |
| During celebration at   |      |      |
| home/within the family  | 0    | 11.3 |
| Total N   | 1    | 168  |
| Reasons for feeling neglected***  |      |      |
| Family members are busy in their  | 100  | 20.9 |
| own lives/ work   | 100  | 39.8 |
| Family members don't spend time with me even when not busy                    |      |      |
| with work   | 0    | 28.5 |
| Family members don't interact   | U    | 26.5 |
| with me   | 100  | 45.8 |
| Family members don't care for   | 100  | 13.0 |
| me when I'm ill   | 0    | 27.9 |
| My needs are met with   |      |      |
| indifference  | 0    | 38.1 |
| Indifferent attitude of the   |      |      |
| domestic help   | 0    | 16.6 |
| Total N   | 1    | 168  |
| T7* 1 0 1 data  |      |      |
| Kind of abuse***  | 0    | 20.2 |
| Physical Abuse  | 0    | 28.3 |
| Emotional Abuse   | 23.8 | 55.1 |

| Verbal Abuse                           | 47.6  | 88.6         |
|--|-------|--------------|
| Economic Abuse                         | 0     | 15.4         |
| Showing disrespect                     | 0     | 19.5         |
| Neglect Neglect                        | 28.5  | 34.5         |
| Total N                                | 21    | 194          |
| T Ottal 1 (                            |       | 15.          |
| Person who abused***                   |       |              |
| Son                                    | 47.6  | 44.3         |
| Daughter                               | 4.7   | 7.7          |
| Son in law                             | 0     | 6.1          |
| Daughter in law                        | 47.6  | 63.4         |
| Domestic help                          | 0     | 2.0          |
| Others                                 | 0     | 4.6          |
| Don't Know                             | 0     |              |
| Total N                                | 21    | 194          |
|  |       |              |
| Context of abuse faced***              |       |              |
| Due to Property issues                 | 0     | 18.5         |
| Lack of physical space within the      | _     |              |
| house                                  | 0     | 20.6         |
| Lack of emotional support              | 47.6  | 49.4         |
| Lack of Health care                    | 9.5   | 32.9         |
| Lack of basic necessities              | 0     | 31.9         |
| Over the issue of raising children     | 19.0  | 8.2          |
| Over the issue of managing the         | 22.0  | 0.2          |
| household                              | 23.8  | 8.2<br>17.5  |
| Financial dependence                   | 0     | 17.5         |
| Dependence on others due to disability | 0     | 19.5         |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude       | U     | 19.3         |
| of own children                        | 0     | 12.8         |
| Lack of adjustment                     | 0     | 24.2         |
| Others                                 | 0     | 0.5          |
| No Response                            | 0     | 0.5          |
| Total N                                | 21    | 194          |
|  |       | •            |
| Person approached when abuse           |       |              |
| faced***                               |       |              |
| Approached Social worker               | 0     | 8.7          |
| Approached Counsellor                  | 0     | 3.6          |
| Senior Citizen's                       |       | 0.7          |
| Association/RWA                        | 0     | 0.5          |
| Filed a complaint with Police          | 0     | 1.0          |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer         | 0     | 1.5          |
| Discussed with others in the           |       |              |
| family/ neighbourhood/                 | 0     | 25.2         |
| community Did not do anything          | 0 100 | 25.2<br>68.0 |
| Total N                                | 21    | 194          |
| I Utal IN                              | 21    | 174          |
| Reason for not taking concrete         |       |              |
| action***                              |       |              |
| Because I would feel a sense of        |       |              |
| shame in the community                 | 5.2   | 41.2         |
| I feel further abuse/crime             | 5.2   | 44.5         |
| Because of my financial                |       |              |
| dependence on the abuser               | 3.1   | 24.0         |
| I feel I may get harassed by           | 5.2   | 17.1         |

| police  |                  |      |
|---|------------------|------|
| Lwill unnecessarily get entengled               |                  |      |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled              | 44.7             | 28.6 |
| in legal hassles                                | 44.7             | 28.0 |
| I feel nothing concrete will                    | 83.3             | 40   |
| happen<br>Others                                | 0                | 0.3  |
|   |                  |      |
| DK / CS Total N                                 | 3.1<br><b>96</b> | 0.7  |
| 1 Otal N  | 90               | 635  |
| Perceptions on Role of Police /                 |                  |      |
| Lawyers in Controlling Elder                    |                  |      |
| Abuse   |                  |      |
| Supportive                                      | 0                | 65.6 |
| Non supportive                                  | 100              | 13.5 |
| Don't Know                                      | 0                | 20.7 |
| Total N   | 3                | 265  |
| Total IV  | 3                | 203  |
| Action suggested for Law                        |                  |      |
| enforcing agencies***                           |                  |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person               |                  |      |
| committing crime                                | 0                | 33.4 |
| Carry out home visits                           | 0                | 33.1 |
| Give Protection to the elderly                  | 0                | 38.1 |
| Out of court settlement                         | 0                | 21.8 |
| Help in getting maintenance from                |                  |      |
| children under the Maintenance                  |                  |      |
| of Parents Act                                  | 0                | 19.2 |
| Get compensation from children                  |                  |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced              | 0                | 16.1 |
| Don't Know                                      | 100              | 28.5 |
| Total N   | 99               | 900  |
|   |                  |      |
| Suggested measures***                           |                  |      |
| One should have a steady cash                   |                  |      |
| flow  | 47.4             | 50.5 |
| One should have own property so                 |                  |      |
| that the elderly do not have to                 |                  |      |
| depend on others for a place to                 |                  | 10.4 |
| stay  | 66.6             | 48.4 |
| One should talk about the abuse                 |                  |      |
| faced to other family                           |                  |      |
| members/community so that the                   | 20.2             | 22   |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced              | 29.2             | 33   |
| Contact Senior Citizen's                        | 1.0              | 25.5 |
| Association to help and guide                   | 1.0              | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal with the abuse | 0                | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the                     | U                | 14.2 |
| Police  | 4.0              | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the                 | т. О             | 10.0 |
| complaint without any delays and                |                  |      |
| harassment                                      | 2.0              | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper                            |                  | 11.0 |
| implementation of the laws by the               |                  |      |
| law enforcing agencies                          | 0                | 9.2  |
| One should make adjustments                     |                  |      |
| within the family                               | 21.2             | 34.6 |
| Others  | 0                | 0.1  |
|   |                  | ı.   |

| Don't know  | 9.0      | 9.7        |
|---|----------|------------|
| Nothing   | 0        | 0.1        |
| Total N   | 99       | 900        |
| Total I   |          | 700        |
| Perceptions regarding Increase                                    |          |            |
| in the Rate of Crime and  |          |            |
| Reasons   |          |            |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel                                    |          |            |
| there has been an increase in the                                 |          |            |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3                                |          |            |
| years   | 9.0      | 41         |
| Total N   | 99       | 900        |
| Reasons for Feeling there has been an increase                    |          |            |
| Ineffective law and order   | 11.1     | 49.5       |
| Nuclear families  | 88.8     | 69.6       |
| Others  | 0        | 0.54       |
| Don't know  | <u> </u> | 0.51       |
|   | 0        | 0.2        |
| Total N   | 9        | 369        |
|   |          |            |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase                                   |          |            |
| in the Rate of Crime and  |          |            |
| Reasons   |          |            |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                                  |          |            |
| feel there has been an increase in                                |          |            |
| the incidents of elder abuse in                                   |          |            |
| past 3 years  | 90.9     | 59         |
| Total N   | 99       | 900        |
| Reasons for Feeling there has                                     |          |            |
| not been an increase  | 50 0     | 72.2       |
| Effective law and order Availability of modern technical          | 58.8     | 72.3       |
| security systems  | 12.2     | 18.4       |
| Others  | 14.4     | 5.2        |
| Nothing   | 3.3      | 0.5        |
| Can't say   | 10       | 3.0        |
| No response   | 1.1      | 0.3        |
| Total N   | 90       | 531        |
|   |          |            |
| Elderly who Feel Senior   |          |            |
| Citizens are Soft Targets   |          |            |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                                    |          |            |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                                 |          |            |
| for Criminal Acts   | 2.0      | 54.3       |
| Total N   | 99       | 900        |
| Reasons   |          |            |
| Senior citizens are physically                                    |          |            |
| weak  | 0        | 63.8       |
| Elders are burden to all  | 0        | 3.8        |
| No financial stability  | 0        | 8.1<br>8.7 |
|   |          |            |
| No support for the elderly  | 0        |            |
| Police doesn't take any action  No support system for the elderly | 0        | 1.0        |

| Can't say  | 100                   | 14.5        |
|--|-----------------------|-------------|
| No response  | 0                     | 0.4         |
| Total N  | 41                    | 498         |
|  |                       |             |
| Elderly who Feel Senior  |                       |             |
| Citizens are not Soft Targets                                  |                       |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                               |                       |             |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                                |                       |             |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                       | 97.9                  | 45.6        |
| Total N  | 99                    | 900         |
| Reasons  |                       |             |
| Support system from family                                     | 1.0                   | 15.8        |
| We have our security   | 0                     | 0.4         |
| Financial condition is good as I                               | 20.6                  | 14.0        |
| can protect my self  | 20.6                  | 14.3        |
| Everyone is good to us   | 0                     | 2.4         |
| Do not face any problem  | 17.5                  | 11.1        |
| Effective law and order  | 20.6                  | 9 21.1      |
| Society is good to senior citizens                             | 16.4<br>0             |             |
| Nothing Con't say  | 20.6                  | 0.9<br>24.8 |
| Can't say No response  | 3.0                   | 1.2         |
| Total N  | 97                    | 411         |
| Total IN   | <u> </u>              | 411         |
|  |                       |             |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior<br>Citizens and Reasons        |                       |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                                 |                       |             |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                              |                       |             |
| for Criminal Acts  | 41.4                  | 55.3        |
| Total N  | 99                    | 900         |
| Reasons  |                       |             |
| We are physically strong                                       | 0                     | 1           |
| We have support system   | 0                     | 61.2        |
| I can take care of myself                                      | 2.4                   | 14.6        |
| Society is good to the elderly                                 | 82.9                  | 11.8        |
| Effective law and order now                                    | 2.4                   | 3.8         |
| Can't say  | 12.2                  | 9.6         |
| No response  | <u>0</u><br><b>41</b> | 0.2         |
| Total N  | 41                    | 498         |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as<br>Senior Citizens and Reasons |                       |             |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                               |                       |             |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                                |                       |             |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                       | 58.5                  | 44.6        |
| Total N  | 99                    | 900         |
| Reasons  |                       |             |
| Senior citizens are physically                                 | 45.5                  |             |
| weak   | 17.2                  | 20.4        |
| No support system  | 31.0                  | 33.5        |
| No respect for the elderly                                     | 3.4                   | 9.7         |
| Society is not safe  | 20.6                  | 9.7         |
| Can't say  | 22.4                  | 27.3        |
| No response  | 5.1                   | 1.4         |

| Total N   | 58   | 402  |
|---|------|------|
|   |      | 102  |
|   |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting incidents of Crime in the                               |      |      |
| neighbourhood   | 1.0  | 2.5  |
|   | 1.0  | 2.5  |
| Total N   | 99   | 900  |
| Willingness to Take Concrete<br>Action against Crime                                    |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to  |      |      |
| take any concrete action for crime  |      |      |
| faced   | 2.0  | 36.5 |
| Total N   | 99   | 900  |
| Reasons for Not Willing to<br>Take Concrete Action against<br>Crime                     |      |      |
| Because I would feel a sense of   |      |      |
| shame in the community  | 4.1  | 25.2 |
| I feel further abuse/crime  | 4.1  | 45.7 |
| I feel I may get harassed by  |      |      |
| police  | 5.1  | 15.7 |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled  | 3.1  | 15.7 |
| in legal hassles  | 32.9 | 27.6 |
| I feel nothing concrete will  | 32.7 | 27.0 |
| happen  | 77.3 | 46.2 |
| Others  | 0    | 0.1  |
| DK/CS   | 3.0  | 1.0  |
| Total N   | 97   | 571  |
| Perceptions on role of Police /<br>Lawyers in controlling                               |      |      |
| Supportive  | 50   | 63.2 |
| Non supportive  | 50   | 16.1 |
| Don't Know  | 0    | 20.6 |
| Total N   | 2    | 329  |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel police is equipped to handle redressal of cases of crime | 35.3 | 45.7 |
| Total N   | 99   | 900  |
| I VIII IT   | ))   | 700  |
| Action suggested for Law enforcing agencies  Serve notice to the abuser/person          |      |      |
| committing crime  | 0    | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits   | 0    | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly  | 0    | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement   | 0    | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from  |      |      |
| children under the Maintenance  | 0    | 17.4 |

| I Utal 13                                  | 77   | 700  |
|--|------|------|
| Total N                                    | 99   | 900  |
| DK / CS                                    | 58.5 | 19.7 |
| Others                                     | 0    | 0.2  |
| Have a security guard                      | 0    | 4.1  |
| house                                      | 1.01 | 8.2  |
| Install security systems in the            | 1.01 | 20   |
| simple and effective                       | 1.01 | 28   |
| Procedure for legal aid should be          | U    | 22.0 |
| Simplify procedure for Police intervention | 0    | 22.6 |
| with the abuse                             | 0    | 34.1 |
| Contact counselors to help deal            |      |      |
| guidance                                   | 0    | 22.8 |
| Association/ RWA for help and              |      |      |
| Contact Senior Citizen's                   |      |      |
| Get registered with the Police             | 10.1 | 2.3  |
| Police                                     | 29.2 | 37.2 |
| Inform about the crime to the              |      |      |
| Suggested Measures to control<br>Crime     |      |      |
|  |      |      |
| Total N                                    | 99   | 900  |
| Don't Know                                 | 100  | 27.7 |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced         | 0    | 15.6 |
| Get compensation from children             |      |      |
| of Parents Act                             |      |      |

# **BANGALORE**

\*Note: Values are in percentages
\*\*Note: Total N denotes number of people who responded
\*\*\* Note: Total exceeds 100 due to multiple response

|                                    | Bangalore | National |
|------------------------------------|-----------|----------|
| A go dietwikystion                 |           |          |
| Age distribution 60-64             | 41*       | 40.5     |
| 65-69                              |           |          |
|                                    | 30        | 27.1     |
| 70+                                | 29        | 32.3     |
| Mean                               | 66.9      | 67.2     |
| Total N**                          | 100       | 900      |
| Marital status                     |           |          |
| Married                            | 84        | 60.3     |
| Unmarried                          | 1         | 0.3      |
| Separated/Deserted                 | 0         | 0.5      |
| Divorced                           | 0         | 0.3      |
| Widow/Widower                      | 15        | 38.4     |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Number of children                 |           |          |
| Sons                               | 1.8       | 2.1      |
| Daughters                          | 1.6       | 1.8      |
| All                                | 3.4       | 3.9      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Total IN                           | 100       | 900      |
| Current living status***           |           |          |
| Son(s)                             | 68        | 71.6     |
| Daughter(s)                        | 18        | 12.5     |
| Spouse                             | 22        | 22.7     |
| With Domestic Help/ Caretaker      | 2         | 0.3      |
| Alone but visit my children        | 1         | 0.8      |
| Stay alone, children come to visit | 2         | 4.8      |
| Live alone without support of      |           |          |
| children                           | 4         | 2.7      |
| Others                             | 5         | 2        |
| No response                        | _         |          |
|                                    | 0         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
| Education                          |           |          |
| Illiterate                         | 68        | 52.1     |
| Primary                            | 10        | 23.2     |
| Middle                             | 11        | 14.6     |
| Secondary                          | 9         | 7.4      |
| Higher Secondary                   | 2         | 1.2      |
| Graduate                           | 0         | 1.2      |
| Post Graduate/                     |           |          |
| Professional                       | 0         | 0.1      |
| Total N                            | 100       | 900      |
|                                    |           |          |
| Occupation                         | 45        | 22.4     |
| Unskilled worker                   | 45        | 33.4     |

| Skilled worker                  | 26             | 22.1               |
|---------------------------------|----------------|--------------------|
| Petty trader                    | 3              | 7.5                |
| Shop owner                      | 2              | 3.7                |
| Business/Industrialist with     | 2              | 3.1                |
| employees                       | 0              | 0.5                |
| Self employed/Professional      | 0              | 0.8                |
| Clerical/Salesman               | 0              | 2.7                |
| Supervisory level               | <del>0</del>   | 1                  |
| Officer/Jr. Executive           | 0              | 0.6                |
| Officer/Middle Executive/Sr.    | 0              | 0.6                |
| Executive                       | 1              | 0.3                |
| Homemaker                       | 22             | 25.8               |
| Others                          | 0              | 0.3                |
|                                 | 0              | 0.3                |
| No response                     | 0              | 0.6                |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900                |
| 1 Otal IN                       | 100            | 900                |
| A attritur                      |                |                    |
| Activity                        |                |                    |
| Percentage of elderly currently | 21             | 21.4               |
| engaged in economic activity    | 21             | 21.4<br><b>900</b> |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900                |
| Kind of Economic Activity       | 22.2           | 20.0               |
| Petty trader                    | 33.3           | 29.0               |
| Shop owner                      | 0              | 13.4               |
| Business industrialist with     | 4.7            | 2.1                |
| employees                       | 4.7            | 3.1                |
| Self employed/ Professional     | 9.5            | 7.7                |
| Others                          | 52.3           | 46.6               |
| Total N                         | 21             | 193                |
| Monthly HH Income (Rs.)         |                |                    |
| Rs.1000 - 2500                  | 27             | 22.3               |
| Rs.2500 - 5000                  | 34             | 29.7               |
| Rs.5001 – 7500                  | 7              | 11                 |
| Rs.7501 – 7500                  | 9              | 16                 |
| Above Rs. 10000                 | 19             | 17.1               |
| Total                           | 100            | 900                |
| 1 otal                          | 100            | 200                |
| Source of income***             |                |                    |
| Pension                         | 33             | 34.7               |
| House rent                      | 7              | 6.1                |
| Business                        | 9              | 7.6                |
| Remittance from children        | 34             | 54.6               |
| Interest on Savings and Fixed   | 34             | 34.0               |
| Deposits                        | 6              | 8.3                |
|                                 | <u>6</u><br>13 | 12.2               |
| Others<br>Nothing               |                |                    |
| Nothing  Den't Impur            | 1              | 1.3                |
| Don't know                      | 0              | 0.4                |
| No Response                     | 0              | 0.3                |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900                |
| Ownership Status of House       |                |                    |
| Living in                       |                |                    |
| Owned                           | 32             | 69.2               |
| Rented                          | 68             | 29.8               |
| Others                          | 0              | 0.7                |
| No Response                     | 0              | 0.1                |
| Total N                         | 100            | 900                |
| I Utai 17                       | 100            | 700                |

| Person whom Elderly is                        |                |              |
|---|----------------|--------------|
| financially dependent on***                   |                |              |
| Spouse  | 9.6            | 11.6         |
| Son   | 65.3           | 80.9         |
| Daughter                                      | 21.1           | 14.3         |
| Son-in-law                                    | 3.8            | 2.7          |
| Daughter-in-law                               | 11.5           | 12.3         |
| Domestic help/ Caretaker                      | 3.8            | 0.8          |
| Others  | 1.9            | 2.0          |
| No Response                                   | 0              | 0.1          |
| Total N                                       | 52             | 593          |
| Understanding of Elder                        |                |              |
| Abuse***                                      | 16             | 47.7         |
| Physical Abuse                                | 46             | 47.7         |
| Emotional Abuse                               | 43             | 36.7         |
| Verbal Abuse                                  | 57             | 60.1         |
| Economic Abuse                                | 50<br>60       | 35.3<br>36.1 |
| Showing disrespect                            |                | 23.2         |
| Neglect Don't Know                            | <u>36</u><br>8 | 13.2         |
| No Response                                   | 0              | 0.2          |
| Total N                                       | 100            | 900          |
|   |                |              |
| Occasions on which the Elderly feel neglected |                |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                |                |              |
| Neglected                                     | 46             | 18.6         |
| Total N                                       | 100            | 900          |
| Occasions                                     | 100            | 300          |
| Everyday                                      | 26.0           | 16.6         |
| Sometimes                                     | 63.0           | 72.0         |
| During celebration at                         |                |              |
| home/within the family                        | 10.8           | 11.3         |
| Total N                                       | 46             | 168          |
| Reasons for feeling                           |                |              |
| neglected***                                  |                |              |
| Family members are busy in their              |                |              |
| own lives/ work                               | 21.7           | 39.8         |
| Family members don't spend                    | 21.7           | 37.0         |
| time with me even when not busy               |                |              |
| with work                                     | 21.7           | 28.5         |
| Family members don't interact                 |                | 2010         |
| with me                                       | 65.2           | 45.8         |
| Family members don't care for                 |                |              |
| me when I'm ill                               | 32.6           | 27.9         |
| My needs are met with                         |                |              |
| indifference                                  | 34.7           | 38.1         |
| Indifferent attitude of the                   |                |              |
| domestic help                                 | 4.3            | 16.6         |
| Total N                                       | 46             | 168          |
| Kind of abuse***                              |                |              |
| Physical Abuse                                | 36.3           | 28.3         |
| Emotional Abuse                               | 100            | 55.1         |
| Linonoliui i toube                            | 100            | JJ.1         |

| Verbal Abuse   | 90.9 | 88.6        |
|--|------|-------------|
| Economic Abuse   | 13.6 | 15.4        |
| Showing disrespect   | 27.2 | 19.5        |
| Neglect Neglect  | 70.4 | 34.5        |
| Total N  | 44   | 194         |
|  |      |             |
| Person who abused***   |      |             |
| Son  | 56.8 | 44.3        |
| Daughter   | 20.4 | 7.7         |
| Son in law   | 20.4 | 6.1         |
| Daughter in law  | 27.2 | 63.4        |
| Domestic help  | 0    | 2.0         |
| Others   | 2.2  | 4.6         |
| Total N  | 44   | 194         |
|  |      |             |
| Context of abuse faced***  | 11.2 | 10 5        |
| Due to Property issues   | 11.3 | 18.5        |
| Lack of physical space within the house                            | 13.6 | 20.6        |
|  | 56.8 | 49.4        |
| Lack of emotional support  Lack of Health care                     | 59.0 | 32.9        |
| Lack of Health care  Lack of basic necessities                     | 36.3 |             |
| Over the issue of raising children                                 | 0    | 31.9<br>8.2 |
| Over the issue of raising children  Over the issue of managing the | 0    | 8.2         |
| household  | 4.5  | 8.2         |
| Financial dependence   | 20.4 | 17.5        |
| Dependence on others due to  | 20.4 | 17.5        |
| disability   | 9.0  | 19.5        |
| Disrespect by/ negative attitude                                   |      |             |
| of own children  | 13.6 | 12.8        |
| Lack of adjustment   | 25   | 24.2        |
| Others   | 0    | 0.5         |
| No Response  | 0    | 0.5         |
| Total N  | 44   | 194         |
|  |      |             |
| Person approached when abuse faced***                              |      |             |
| Approached Social worker   | 20.4 | 8.7         |
| Approached Counsellor  | 4.5  | 3.6         |
| Senior Citizen's   | 4.3  | 3.0         |
| Association/RWA  | 2.2  | 0.5         |
| Filed a complaint with Police                                      | 0    | 1.0         |
| Legal Consultation with Lawyer                                     | 0    | 1.5         |
| Discussed with others in the                                       |      | 110         |
| family/ neighbourhood/   |      |             |
| community  | 4.5  | 25.2        |
| Did not do anything  | 77.2 | 68.0        |
| Total N  | 44   | 194         |
|  |      |             |
| Result of complaint registered against abuser***                   |      |             |
| Action taken by the Police/  |      |             |
| Lawyers  | 0    | 20          |
| Nothing concrete came out of it                                    | 0    | 40          |
| Police carried out home visit                                      | 0    | 20          |
| Police gave us protection  | 0    | 46.6        |
| We had an out of court settlement                                  | 0    | 13.3        |

| T ' 1.C' ' 1  |     |              |
|---|-----|--------------|
| I received financial compensation                   | 0   | 12.2         |
| from the abuser/ person                             | 0   | 13.3<br>13.3 |
| Now I have a place to stay                          | U   | 13.3         |
| I was harassed by the Police/                       | 0   | 26.6         |
| Lawyers   | U   | 26.0         |
| Had to spend a lot of money on                      | 100 | 20           |
| Police and Lawyers It led to further abuse/ acts of | 100 | 20           |
| crime afterwards                                    | 100 | 20           |
| Did not face abuse/ acts of crime                   | 100 | 20           |
| afterwards  |     |              |
| arter wards   | 0   | 13.3         |
| Total N   | 1   | 15.5         |
| Total I   | *   | 15           |
| Reason for not taking concrete                      |     |              |
| action***   |     |              |
| Because I would feel a sense of                     |     |              |
| shame in the community                              | 63  | 41.2         |
| I feel further abuse/crime                          | 71  | 44.5         |
| Because of my financial                             | , 1 | 1 1.5        |
| dependence on the abuser                            | 25  | 24.0         |
| I feel I may get harassed by                        | 23  | 27.0         |
| police  |     |              |
| Ponec   | 10  | 17.1         |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled                  | 10  | 17.1         |
| in legal hassles                                    | 7   | 28.6         |
| I feel nothing concrete will                        | ,   | 20.0         |
| happen  | 21  | 40           |
| Others  | 0   | 0.3          |
| DK / CS   | 0   | 0.7          |
| Total N   | 100 | 635          |
| 100011  | 100 | 966          |
|   |     |              |
| Action suggested for Law                            |     |              |
| enforcing agencies***                               |     |              |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person                   |     |              |
| committing crime                                    | 23  | 33.4         |
| Carry out home visits                               | 49  | 33.1         |
| Give Protection to the elderly                      | 37  | 38.1         |
| Out of court settlement                             | 17  | 21.8         |
| Help in getting maintenance from                    | ·   |              |
| children under the Maintenance                      |     |              |
| of Parents Act                                      | 29  | 19.2         |
| Get compensation from children                      |     |              |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced                  | 15  | 16.1         |
| Don't Know  | 13  | 28.5         |
| Total N   | 100 | 900          |
|   |     |              |
| Suggested measures***                               |     |              |
| One should have a steady cash                       |     |              |
| flow  | 50  | 50.5         |
| One should have own property so                     |     |              |
| that the elderly do not have to                     |     |              |
| depend on others for a place to                     |     |              |
| stay  | 45  | 48.4         |
| One should talk about the abuse                     |     |              |
| faced to other family                               |     |              |
| members/community so that the                       |     |              |
| elderly don't hide the abuse faced                  | 43  | 33           |
| -   |     |              |

| Contact Senior Citizen's           | 4.5              | 25.5 |
|------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Association to help and guide      | 45               | 25.5 |
| Contact counsellors to help deal   |                  |      |
| with the abuse                     | 4                | 14.2 |
| Register complaint with the        |                  |      |
| Police                             | 14               | 18.8 |
| Police should also register the    |                  |      |
| complaint without any delays and   |                  |      |
| harassment                         | 14               | 11.8 |
| Effective and proper               |                  |      |
| implementation of the laws by the  |                  |      |
| law enforcing agencies             | 27               | 9.2  |
| One should make adjustments        |                  |      |
| within the family                  | 49               | 34.6 |
| Others                             | 0                | 0.1  |
| Don't know                         | 1                | 9.7  |
| Nothing                            | 0                | 0.1  |
| Total N                            | 100              | 900  |
| Total IV                           | 100              | 700  |
|                                    |                  |      |
| Perceptions regarding Increase     |                  |      |
| in the Rate of Crime and           |                  |      |
| Reasons                            |                  |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel     |                  |      |
| there has been an increase in the  |                  |      |
| incidents of elder abuse in past 3 |                  |      |
| years                              | 69               | 41   |
| Total N                            | 100              | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has      | 100              | 500  |
| been an increase                   |                  |      |
| Ineffective law and order          | 55.0             | 49.5 |
| Nuclear families                   | 53.6             | 69.6 |
| Others                             | 0                | 0.5  |
| Don't know                         | - U              | 0.5  |
| Don't know                         | 1.4              | 0.2  |
| Total N                            | 1.4<br><b>69</b> | 369  |
| 1 Otal IN                          | 09               | 309  |
|                                    |                  |      |
| Reasons for feeling No Increase    |                  |      |
| in the Rate of Crime and           |                  |      |
| Reasons                            |                  |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |                  |      |
| feel there has been an increase in |                  |      |
| the incidents of elder abuse in    |                  |      |
| past 3 years                       | 31               | 59   |
| Total N                            | 100              | 900  |
| Reasons for Feeling there has      | 100              | 700  |
| not been an increase               |                  |      |
| Effective law and order            | 58.0             | 72.3 |
|                                    | 30.0             | 12.3 |
| Availability of modern technical   | 25.0             | 10 / |
| security systems                   | 25.8             | 18.4 |
| Others                             | 3.2              | 5.2  |
| Nothing                            | 0                | 0.5  |
| Can't say                          | 9.6              | 3.0  |
| No response                        | 3.2              | 0.3  |
| Total N                            | 31               | 531  |
|                                    |                  |      |

| Elderly who Feel Senior                                  |      |      |
|--|------|------|
| Citizens are Soft Targets                                |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                           |      |      |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                        |      |      |
| for Criminal Acts  | 75   | 54.3 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons  | 100  | 2.00 |
| Senior citizens are physically                           |      |      |
| weak   | 49.3 | 63.8 |
| Elders are burden to all                                 | 1.3  | 3.8  |
| No financial stability                                   | 2.6  | 8.1  |
| No support for the elderly                               | 30.6 | 8.7  |
| Police doesn't take any action                           | 2.6  | 1.0  |
| No support system for the elderly                        |      |      |
| as they are alone  | 2.6  | 6.1  |
| Can't say  | 16   | 14.5 |
| No response  | 0    | 0.4  |
| Total N  | 32   | 498  |
|  |      |      |
| Elderly who Feel Senior<br>Citizens are not Soft Targets |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not                         |      |      |
| feel Senior Citizens are a Soft                          |      |      |
| Target for Criminal Acts                                 | 25   | 45.6 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons  |      |      |
| Support system from family                               | 52   | 15.8 |
| We have our security                                     | 0    | 0.4  |
| Financial condition is good as I                         |      |      |
| can protect my self                                      | 4    | 14.3 |
| Everyone is good to us                                   | 0    | 2.4  |
| Do not face any problem                                  | 0    | 11.1 |
| Effective law and order                                  | 0    | 9    |
| Society is good to senior citizens                       | 16   | 21.1 |
| Nothing  | 8    | 0.9  |
| Can't say  | 20   | 24.8 |
| No response  | 0    | 1.2  |
| Total N  | 25   | 411  |
| Elderly who Feel Safe as Senior<br>Citizens and Reasons  |      |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who Feel                           |      |      |
| Senior Citizens are a Soft Target                        | 22   | 55.2 |
| for Criminal Acts  | 32   | 55.3 |
| Total N  | 100  | 900  |
| Reasons We are physically strong                         | 0    | 1    |
| We have support system                                   | 81.2 | 61.2 |
| We have support system I can take care of myself         | 9.3  | 14.6 |
| Society is good to the elderly                           | 3.1  | 11.8 |
| Effective law and order now                              | 0    | 3.8  |
| Can't say  | 9.3  | 9.6  |
| No response  | 0    | 0.2  |
| Total N  | 32   | 498  |
| I UMI 11   | 34   | 7/0  |

|  |             | T            |
|--|-------------|--------------|
|  |             |              |
| Elderly who do not Feel Safe as  |             |              |
| Senior Citizens and Reasons  |             |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who do not   |             |              |
| Feel Senior Citizens are a Soft  |             |              |
| Target for Criminal Acts   | 68          | 44.6         |
| Total N  | 100         | 900          |
| Reasons  | 100         | 700          |
| Senior citizens are physically   |             |              |
| weak   | 4.4         | 20.4         |
| No support system  | 64.7        | 33.5         |
| No respect for the elderly   | 2.9         | 9.7          |
| Society is not safe  | 8.8         | 9.7          |
| Can't say  | 19.1        | 27.3         |
| No response  | 0           | 1.4          |
| Total N  | 68          | 402          |
|  | 00          | 102          |
| Faced Crime Ever and Type of   |             |              |
| Crime  |             |              |
| Percentage of Elderly who have   |             |              |
| Ever been a Victim of Crime  |             |              |
| against Elderly  | 1           | 1.4          |
| Total N  | 100         | 900          |
| - Vena 41  | 100         | 700          |
|  |             |              |
| Percentage of Elderly reporting  |             |              |
| incidents of Crime in the  |             |              |
| neighbourhood  | 2           | 2.5          |
| Total N  | 100         | 900          |
| 1 Otal 14  | 100         | 900          |
|  |             |              |
| Willingness to Take Concrete   |             |              |
| Action against Crime   |             |              |
| Percentage of Elderly willing to   |             |              |
| take any concrete action for crime   |             |              |
| faced  | 1           | 36.5         |
| Total N  | 100         | 900          |
|  |             |              |
|  |             |              |
| Reasons for Not Willing to   |             |              |
| Take Concrete Action against   |             |              |
| Crime  |             |              |
| Because I would feel a sense of  |             |              |
| shame in the community   | 40.4        | 25.2         |
| I feel further abuse/crime   | 82.8        | 45.7         |
| I feel I may get harassed by   |             |              |
| police   |             |              |
| -  |             | 15.7         |
| l l  | 0           | 13.7         |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled   | 0           | 13.7         |
|  | 9.0         | 27.6         |
| in legal hassles   |             |              |
| in legal hassles I feel nothing concrete will  |             |              |
| in legal hassles I feel nothing concrete will  | 9.0         | 27.6         |
| I will unnecessarily get entangled in legal hassles I feel nothing concrete will happen Others DK / CS | 9.0<br>19.1 | 27.6<br>46.2 |

| Perceptions on role of Police /        |              |      |
|--|--------------|------|
| Lawyers in controlling                 |              |      |
| Supportive                             | 0            | 63.2 |
| Non supportive                         | 100          | 16.1 |
| Don't Know                             | 0            | 20.6 |
| Total N                                | 1            | 329  |
|  |              |      |
| Percentage of Elderly who feel         |              |      |
| police is equipped to handle           |              |      |
| redressal of cases of crime            | 59           | 45.7 |
| Total N                                | 100          | 900  |
| 1 Otal 19                              | 100          | 700  |
| Action suggested for Law               |              |      |
| enforcing agencies                     |              |      |
| Serve notice to the abuser/person      |              |      |
| committing crime                       | 17           | 28.3 |
| Carry out home visits                  | 39           | 25.4 |
| Give Protection to the elderly         | 38           | 34.2 |
| Out of court settlement                | 13           | 18.6 |
| Help in getting maintenance from       |              |      |
| children under the Maintenance         |              |      |
| of Parents Act                         | 25           | 17.4 |
| Get compensation from children         |              |      |
| for the abuse/ torture experienced     | 5            | 15.6 |
| Don't Know                             | 13           | 27.7 |
| Total N                                | 100          | 900  |
| C 134to control                        |              |      |
| Suggested Measures to control<br>Crime |              |      |
| Inform about the crime to the          |              |      |
| Police                                 | 31           | 37.2 |
| Get registered with the Police         | 0            | 2.3  |
| Contact Senior Citizen's               | <u> </u>     | 2.0  |
| Association/ RWA for help and          |              |      |
| guidance                               | 41           | 22.8 |
| Contact counselors to help deal        | ·            |      |
| with the abuse                         | 37           | 34.1 |
| Simplify procedure for Police          | <del>-</del> |      |
| intervention                           | 25           | 22.6 |
| Procedure for legal aid should be      |              |      |
| simple and effective                   | 20           | 28   |
| Install security systems in the        |              |      |
| house                                  | 13           | 8.2  |
| Have a security guard                  | 3            | 4.1  |
| Others                                 | 0            | 0.2  |
| DK / CS                                | 13           | 19.7 |
| Total N                                | 100          | 900  |
|  |              |      |
|  |              |      |

For any additional information on the study, please contact:

# Ms. Sonali Sharma

Deputy Director – Communications HelpAge India

**Tel**: 011 – 41688955 – 56

**Address**: C – 14, Qutab Institutional Area

New Delhi – 110016

Email: sonali@helpageindia.org
Web: www.helpageindia.org

### **Research Consultant**

Dr. U V Somayajulu CEO and Executive Director

### Sigma Research and Consulting

C 23, South Extension I, First Floor

New Delhi 110 049 Tel: (+ 91 11) 4619 5555 Fax: (+ 91 11) 4619 5500

Email: somayajulu.uv@sigma-india.in

Web: www.sigma-india.in